

## CHECKLIST OF WOODY PLANTS OF SULAWESI, INDONESIA

P.J.A. KEBLER<sup>1</sup>, M.M. BOS<sup>1</sup>, S.E.C. SIERRA DAZA<sup>1</sup>, A. KOP<sup>1</sup>,  
L.P.M. WILLEMSE<sup>1</sup>, R. PITOPANG<sup>2</sup> & S.R. GRADSTEIN<sup>3</sup>

### INTRODUCTION

Sulawesi comprises of about 182,870 km<sup>2</sup> of land and fewer botanical specimens (about 23 specimens per 100 km<sup>2</sup>, Whitten et al., 1987) have been collected here than in any other major island in Indonesia. This island is up to date botanically poorly explored and according to Van Steenis (1950) about 32,500 specimens of plants were recorded, the number is probably only a rough estimation and certainly in the pre-computer era not based on real specimens. Within the framework of STORMA (Stability of Rainforest Margins) we analyzed the vegetation in several plots of one hectare of different land use systems at the Lore Lindu National Park, Central Sulawesi, Indonesia. Rapidly we were faced with the problem that the identification of the mostly sterile trees would be almost impossible without a sound basic checklist. Because previous hardcopies (Hildebrand, 1950; Soewanda & Tantra, 1973; Whitmore et al., 1989) were either outdated or incomplete (especially for the small diameter trees) we decided to create a new one using data of actual plant specimens housed at the National Herbarium of the Netherlands, Universiteit Leiden branch (with duplicate specimens in several other herbaria like BO, E, K and others), and enter them in the BRAHMS (Botanical Research and Herbarium Management Systems) database developed by Denis Filer, University of Oxford.

More than 120 woody families have been screened and the label information of all specimens (c. 13,000) checked and partly analysed. The density index calculated from our figures is very low (7) but for the first time underpinned by hard, retrievable data. As we did not include species – and specimens rich herbaceous families in our calculations (Orchidaceae, Poaceae, Zingiberaceae, ferns, etc.) the much lower collection index can be at least partially explained.

- 1) Nationaal Herbarium Nederland, Universiteit Leiden branch, P.O. Box 9514, 2300 RA Leiden, The Netherlands; e-mail: Kessler@nhn.leidenuniv.nl
- 2) Universitas Tadulako, Faculty of Agriculture, Kampus Bumi Tondo, Palu, Sulteng, Indonesia; e-mail: Pitopang64@yahoo.com
- 3) Albrecht von Haller Institute of Plant Sciences, Department of Systematic Botany, Untere Karspüle 2, 37073 Göttingen, Germany; e-mail: Sgradst@gwdg.de

## FORMAT

The hardcopy of the checklist has been prepared from the specimen database, with some editing in word-processing and has the following format:

*Example:*

ACERACEAE (Family name in alphabetical order)

ACER (Genus name in alphabetical order)

**Acer laurinum** Hassk. (Scientific name in alphabetical order)

Vernacular name(s) — Dogo (Central Sulawesi)

Sulawesi distribution — North (S. Utara) Central (S. Tengah), South (S. Selatan), and South-East (S. Tenggara) (Distribution in Sulawesi on old province level)

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present (Recorded for Lore Lindu National Park and environs; the area comprises the coordinates 119° 30' E – 120° 50' E and 2° 00' S – 0° 30' S)

Altitude — 750–2550 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2341; Keßler PK 2005; Ramadhanil 503, 607 (all collections present at L)

The database proper comprises many more detailed fields and thus information which can fully explored only with the aid of a personal computer. In a later stage a searchable website on the internet is envisaged.

## ANALYSES

Some preliminary analyses of the overall data revealed that the Euphorbiaceae with about 1600 records followed by Rubiaceae (c. 730 records) and Myrtaceae (c. 630 records) represent the three plant families with the highest number of collections. These results may be due to collection artefacts as almost all these taxa are relatively small, regularly flowering and species rich families in the understorey of the tropical rain forest. Large trees that are flowering and fruiting in irregular intervals are under-represented like Ebenaceae (c. 90 records), Combretaceae (c. 70 records) or Dipterocarpaceae (c. 70 records).

Van Steenis (1950) listed c. 150 plant collectors who worked in Sulawesi and neighbouring islands, the botanical exploration starting with Dampier (1687) who collected on the island of Buton. Within the last 50 years some important fieldtrips were organised by the Royal Botanic Gardens Kew (Coode et al.), Royal Botanic Garden Edinburgh (Argent, Newman, Milliken, Atkins et al.), the Nationaal Herbarium Nederland (formerly the Rijksherbarium: De Vogel et al., Hennipman, Joncheere, Keßler, Van Balgooy, Vermeulen), and Naturalis (to which Coode of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew attached himself) with the collaboration of either Universitas Tadulako (Ramadhanil Pitopang et al.), Herbarium Bogoriense (Mogea, Tantra, Wiriadinata et al.) and/

or Kebun Raya Bogor (Dedi Darnaedi, Hendrian, Inggit et al.) These recent collections considerably improved our knowledge of the floristic composition of this island.

Collection sites are not very well spread among the island and the number of collections from Lore Lindu National Park is relatively low, mainly due to the difficult access in former times. As far as possible, longitude and latitude data of localities of historical collections have been added using gazetteer records in order to delineate the past and present distribution of species within the island.

The elevation data are relatively weak as almost all historical collections lack detailed information on altitude. Only recently more details have been noted on the specimen labels.

Our data demonstrate that extensive routine collecting work is still necessary and should be given priority as the (lowland) primary forest may be gone within a decade. We therefore are fully aware that the present data and specimens available represent only a fraction of the rich flora of Sulawesi either in number of specimens or in number of species. It is, however, envisaged to enrich the present data considerably in the near future by more new collections. Further improvement could be reached if the vast collection information from Sulawesi specimens of several other herbaria, especially those of Herbarium Bogoriense could also be entered into a database and linked to the existing one.

Although the checklist was formulated as a book project (in order to reach the target groups) we will also try to put the rich information in a searchable database on internet. We hope that in this way our data can be used by those users who need fast and reliable information especially within the nature conservation community.

#### ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We wish to thank all specialists who kindly helped us in the identification of our own collections from Sulawesi, especially:

F.A.C.B. Adema (Leguminosae p.p., Sapindaceae p.p.), M.M.J. van Balgooy (pre-identification), Ding Hou (Anacardiaceae, Celastraceae, Leguminosae p.p., Rhizophoraceae), H.P. Nootboom (Magnoliaceae, Simaroubaceae), C.E. Ridsdale (Rubiaceae), W. Vink (Sapotaceae), P.C. van Welzen (Euphorbiaceae, Sapindaceae p.p.), E.F. de Vogel (Orchidaceae), and W.J.J.O. de Wilde (Cucurbitaceae, Myristicaceae). The herbarium management staff at L kindly provided extra assistance.

Various institutions and colleagues provided us with extra data and information:

M.J.E. Coode (K, collection list from Sulawesi, general information), J. Dransfield (K, list of palms collected by Musser), H. Atkins (E, collection list from Sulawesi), E. Ashley (NY, Sulawesi records from their database). The late T.C. Whitmore identified several Macaranga specimens.

Last but not least Denis Filer (OXF) supported us in preparing modules to retrieve the necessary data out of the BRAHMS database in a suitable format for printing.

## LITERATURE

- Hildebrand, F.H. 1950. Daftar nama pohon-pohonan Selebes. Laporan Balai Penelitian Kehutanan 43: 1-105.
- Soewanda, A.P. & I.G.M. Tantra. 1972. Daftar nama pohon-pohonan, repisi I Sulawesi Selatan, Tenggara dan sekitarnya. Laporan Lembaga Penelitian Hutan 151: 1-113.
- Van Steenis, C.G.G.J. 1950. Flora Malesiana I, 1, Noordhoff-Kolff, Jakarta.
- Whitmore, T.C., et al. 1989. Tree flora of Indonesia, Checklist for Sulawesi. Forest Research and Development Centre, Bogor.
- Whitten, A.J., et al. 1987. The ecology of Sulawesi. Gajah Mada University Press, Yogyakarta.

## CHECKLIST

### ACERACEAE

#### ACER

##### ***Acer laurinum*** Hassk.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 700–1850 m

Collection(s) — bb 19707, 20229, 20882, 28213;  
Bünnemeyer 12347, 12407; Kjellberg 2951;  
Koorders 18816; Meijer 11025

### ACTINIDIACEAE

#### SAURAUIA

##### ***Saurauia altissima*** Zipp.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 500–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18953, 18956, 19297,  
19301

##### ***Saurauia bracteosa*** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2200 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11834

##### ***Saurauia callithrix*** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 400–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18932, 18936, 19295

##### ***Saurauia costata*** Reinw. ex de Vriese

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 750–1550 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 638; Koorders 18954,  
19293; Meijer 9345

##### ***Saurauia euryolepis*** de Vriese

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 500–900 m

Collection(s) — Forman 197; Koorders 18943,  
18949, 18958

##### ***Saurauia hoeveniana*** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 450–600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18944, 18947, 19283

##### ***Saurauia javanica*** (Nees) Hoogland

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2413

##### ***Saurauia lepidocalyx*** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 317–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16247; De Vogel 2462,  
2508; De Vriese & Teijsmann 113; Kaudern  
15; Koorders 18933, 18941, 22619, 24069;  
Teijsmann HB 5282, HB 5289, HB 5733

##### ***Saurauia minahassae*** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 3537; Koorders 19284, 19285

##### ***Saurauia oligolepis*** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 450–1700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5595; Koorders  
18931, 19294, 19296; Meijer 9260, 9419,  
9844, 10147; Van Balgooy 3021, 3035, 3059,  
4025

##### ***Saurauia oligolepis*** Miq. var. ***squamosa*** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 120 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19282

##### ***Saurauia polyodon*** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 20

##### ***Saurauia schwarzii*** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18948

##### ***Saurauia spadicea*** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15912; Forman 376

**Saurauia tristyla** DC. forma *celebica* Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Kapapojan

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2576; Koorders 18942, 18951, 18959, 22622; Lam 2424

**Saurauia vanderhoeveniana** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2511, 2544

**Saurauia wawarontoi** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18957

**Saurauia wigmanni** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18946, 18955

**Saurauia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Gurala'a; Paredeang; Si-sup sopun [Tombulu ?]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–2900 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15707, 15728, 16150, 16266; Amir 187; bb 23905, 24100, 24189; Bloembergen 4006, 4130, 4133, 4226, 4256; Cel II 300; Coode 5905, 5963, 6064, 6208, 6271, 6283; De Vogel 2482, 5163A, 5186, 5284, 5312, 5510, 5570, 6011, 6013, 6014, 6076; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6765, 6767, 6891; Elbert 2793, 2824, 2874, 2918, 3021, 3148, 6634, 6709, 6710, 6765; Eyma 414, 450, 465, 969, 998, 1127, 1148, 1686, 1708, 3466, 4158, 4183; Forman 187, 301; Hennipman 5499, 5644, 5690, 5978, 6087; Johanson 171, 342; Keßler et al. PK 3141; Kofman 215; Lam 2638, 2754, 2883; Meijer 9370, 9385, 9482a, 9521, 9761, 10025; Noerkas 345; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskur 1281; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1720; Ramlanto 250, 258; Ramlanto & Fanani 462; Sands 212, 407, 532; Van Balgooy 3038, 3188, 3473, 3511, 3818, 3986; Whitmore & Sidiyasa

TCW 3513, TCW 3537, TCW 3546; Yoshida 1332

## ALANGIACEAE

### ALANGIUM

**Alangium griffithii** (C.B. Clarke) Harms

Vernacular name(s) — Manata

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 128; Van Balgooy 3583

**Alangium javanicum** (Blume) Wang

Vernacular name(s) — Lansabonti

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 150–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 17056; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3929; Cel V 199; Koorders 20844; Ramlanto & Fanani 676, 717

**Alangium maliliense** Bloemb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel 161

**Alangium salvifolium** (L.f.) Wang subsp. *sundanum* (Miq.) Bloemb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 287; Teijsmann HB 11849, HB 11894, HB 12117, HB 12436, HB 13832

**Alangium spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16380; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3534

## ANACARDIACEAE

### ANACARDIUM

**Anacardium occidentale** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3306; Rachmat 198, 619

## BUCHANANIA

**Buchanania arborescens** (Blume) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Bulu Bulu [Kendari]; Kapofo; Lokinako; Marisin karea'a; Morontoboaea; Ninifo; Taniruan'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 3919, 6648, 13750, 24710, 31845, 31899; Bünnemeyer 10777; Cel II 406; De Vogel 6031, 6053, 6065, 6186, 6264, 6376; Elbert 3421; Koorders 15941, 15943; Lam 2448, 2577, 2617, 2920, 3292; Meijer 10185, 11185; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1724; Ramlanto 140; Van Balgooy 3755, 3793; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3525

## CAMPNOSPERMA

**Camptosperma auriculatum** Hook.f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3781

**Camptosperma brevipetiolatum** Volken

Vernacular name(s) — Dalipo; Taniruan'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 21737; Cel II 329; Lam 2769

## DRACONTOMELON

**Dracontomelon dao** (Blume) Merr. & Rolfe

Vernacular name(s) — Boech rao, Woea raoe; Kaili; Lolomas; Rago; Rao

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–257 m

Collection(s) — bb 4994, 15386, 17641, 21334, 22955, 28728, 32361, 32619; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4231; Cel I 9, IV 113; Chin 3435; De Vogel 2446; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6485, 6651, 6654; Elbert 2632; Koorders 15945, 15946, 15947, 15948, 15949, 15951, 15959, 15964, 16329, 16331, 19619; Meijer 9222, 10066A, 10758; Noerkas 204; Teijsmann HB 11807, HB 12853; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3423

## GLUTA

**Gluta papuana** Ding Hou

Vernacular name(s) — Nato [Tator]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5705, 5796, 5994, 6004; Van Balgooy 3780

**Gluta renghas** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Belag / Sanga / Anga [Bugin / Makas / Toki]; Poei-poei

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 1–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 19693, 21127, 23304, 23305, 23306, 32370, 32469, 32609; Cel III 79, III 139; Kaudern 524

## KOORDERSIODENDRON

**Koordersiodendron pinnatum** (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Boegis; Buwis'a; Goei; Lojow [Kotamobagu]; Oeris; Ore

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 4180, 5571, 19606, 23903, 26265, 26266, 26267, 28731, 31492, 31838, 32362, 32483, 32617; Burck 1430; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4174, 4275; Cel I 6, V 149, V 347; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6550, 6653; Ham L 2; Koorders 15955, 15957, 15958, 15960, 15963, 15968, 15969, 15970, 16328, 18849, 19711; Lam 2944, 3177; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3452

## MANGIFERA

**Mangifera celebica** Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Loemisi

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel II 453; Teijsmann HB 12562, HB 12683

**Mangifera foetida** Lour.

Vernacular name(s) — Mangga hoetan/ Oemba; Mangga Itam [Kotamobagu]; Ontjoh

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 40–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 29479; Cel V 165; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6606; Meijer 9610

**Mangifera leiophylla** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6782

**Mangifera minor** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe taipa dare; Taipa dondri

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 21103, 21104; Bünnemeyer 11565; Cel I 26; De Vogel 5040; Elbert 2638, 2729; Eyma 3805

**Mangifera pedicellata** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Wirawan 1

**Mangifera quadrifida** Jack

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 19439; Cel II 123; Meijer 10762

**Mangifera sulavesiana** Blanco

Vernacular name(s) — Morotoipa; Tamba

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel II 448, II 473

**Mangifera spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Ansam [Luwuk]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 1000–1300 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3125; Meijer 9484, 10762

RHUS

**Rhus taitensis** Guillaumin

Vernacular name(s) — Nanitu

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3453; Koorders 15950, 16297, 18898; Lam 2572

SEMECARPUS

**Semecarpus acida** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3806

**Semecarpus cuneiformis** Blanco

Vernacular name(s) — Sibotoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–755 m

Collection(s) — bb 4193; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6664, 6914; Elbert 2694, 2763, 3161, 3370, 3446; Eyma 4193; Forman 302; Koorders 15972, 15975, 19763; Rachmat 796; Teijsmann HB 12415, HB 12640, HB 14104; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3544

**Semecarpus forstenii** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Gedju warani [Kolawi]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2–1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 21720, 28247; De Vogel 5584; Meijer 9460

**Semecarpus longifolius** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 19825; Elbert 2512, 3277; Meijer 9177, 10050; Teijsmann HB 12121

**Semecarpus spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Warani [Napu]

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000–1040 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3167; Van Balgooy 3134

SPONDIAS

**Spondias dulcis** Parkinson

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 176



**Spondias malayana** Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Golo  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 4–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 5857, 17156; Cel V 176; Koorders 15976, 15977, 15978; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1684, 1835

**Spondias philippinensis** (Elmer) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 400–550 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3790; De Vogel 5950; Hennipman 5835; Meijer 11125

**Spondias pinnata** (L.f.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 5

ANNONACEAE

ALPHONSEA

**Alphonsea javanica** Scheff.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 229; Darnaedi 1486; De Vogel 2604; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6560, 6572; De Vriese 213; Johansson 537; Koorders 15979, 16029; Van Balgooy 3101, 3431; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3545

**Alphonsea spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 500–850 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. NGS/NCI 3615; Johansson JNR 400

ANAXAGOREA

**Anaxagorea javanica** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 50 m  
Collection(s) — Sidiyasa & Didi 1882

**Anaxagorea spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 180–270 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6026; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3460

ANNONA

**Annona squamosa** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9195

ARTABOTRYS

**Artabotrys macrantha** Holthuis

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Lam 3003

**Artabotrys trichopetalus** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6252

**Artabotrys spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1930; Van Hulstijn & Atjeh 321

CANANGA

**Cananga odorata** Hook.f & Thomson

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb II 444, 5554, 13490, 15389, 17642, 23573, 28250, 28720, 31828; Burley et al. 3800, 3801; De Vogel 2574; Koorders 15997, 15998, 15999, 16002; Lam 2857; Meijer 10081; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1737; Ramlanto & Fanani 154, 674; Van Balgooy 3044; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3482

CYATHOCALYX

**Cyathocalyx acuminatus** C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 70–400 m  
Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3858; Lam 2738, 2926

**Cyathocalyx biovulatus** Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3673

**Cyathocalyx kingii** Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3901; Koorders 15991, 15996, 16016, 16030, 16033

**Cyathocalyx minahassae** Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1300 m

Collection(s) — Forman 215; Koorders 15986, 16039

**Cyathocalyx petiolatus** Diels

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3958

**Cyathocalyx spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 375; Darnaedi 2072; De Vogel 6248; Meijer 9379

## DESMOS

**Desmos chinensis** Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16008; McDonald & Ismail 4164

**Desmos spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1781

## FISSISTIGMA

**Fissistigma borneense** (Miq.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5627

**Fissistigma kingii** (Boerl.) Burkill

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3940

**Fissistigma latifolium** (Dunal) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 150–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3907, 4049, 4167

## FRIESODIELSIA

**Friesodielsia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 4245

## GONIOTHALAMUS

**Goniothalamus brevicuspis** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 350–1500 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3567, 3584, 3714, 3884; Koorders 16003, 16004, 16017, 16036; Meijer 10001, 10018; Milliken 932; Ramlanto & Fanani 471; Riedel 5832; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3391

**Goniothalamus euneurus** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Riedel 5817

**Goniothalamus majestatis** Keßler

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6060, 6140, 6291; McDonald & Ismail 3896

**Goniothalamus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 391; Darnaedi 2284; De Vogel 2549; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7010; De Vriese & Teijsmann 64; Milliken 914; Ramlanto & Fanani 632; Sidiyasa & Didi 1865

## HAPLOSTICHANTHUS

**Haplostichanthus gamopetala** (Boerl. ex Koord.) Heusden

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 15994, 16014

## MITREPHORA

**Mitrephora celebica** Scheff.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Bogor Botanical Garden 799C, 5787, IV.H. 51A, IV.H. 61A; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3746; Cel V 247; De Vogel 2586; Okada 3458; Teijsmann HB 114

**Mitrephora diversifolia** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21682; Elbert 3408

**Mitrephora ferruginea** Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 194; Koorders 16011, 16012

**Mitrephora minahassae** Boerl. ex Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16013

**Mitrephora oxycarpa** Boerl. ex Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16019

**Mitrephora spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6512

## OROPHEA

**Orophea celebica** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 23906, V 172; Burley et al. 3578; Coode 5938, 6211; De Vogel & Ver-

meulen 6609; Hennipman 5552; Koorders 16007, 16027; Milliken 874, 911; Reinwardt 1525; Van Balgooy 3036; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3416

**Orophea creaghii** (Ridl.) Leonardia & Keßler

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — bb 17165

**Orophea enneandra** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4127; Burley et al. 3713

**Orophea hexandra** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2932

**Orophea spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 80–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17631; De Vogel 5088A; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6998

## PHAEANTHUS

**Phaeanthus ebracteolatus** (Presl) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2558; Forman 230; Koorders 10624, 16005, 16025

## POLYALTHIA

**Polyalthia celebica** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — bb 5556; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3526; Burley et al. 3821, 3881, 3941, 4124, 4273; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7016; Johansson 167; Koorders 15995, 16018, 16022, 16037, 16038; Lam 2820; Meijer 10761, 10994; Milliken 890; Riedel 5819; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3412

**Polyalthia glauca** Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — bb 6646, 21324; Bogor Botanical Garden X.F 5, X.F 5a, XX.D 37; Burley et al. 3859; Koorders 15983, 15993, 16006, 16020

***Polyalthia lateriflora* King**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1497

***Polyalthia lateriflora* (Blume) King var. *elongata* Boerl.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2487, 2592; Koorders 15985, 17523

***Polyalthia rumphii* Merr.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3577; Burley et al. 3600, 3838, 3869; Cel II 482; Darnaedi 2301; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6676; Koorders 15980, 15988, 15990, 15992, 16021, 16034, 16035

***Polyalthia spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — bb 15084, 17503, 17970, 19607, 21390, 21765, 24968, 31851, 31883; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4218; Burley et al. 3836, 3922, NGS 4053; Cel II 446, II 491, V191; De Vogel 6061; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6553, 6672, 6905; Forman 231; Koorders 16031; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1774

POPOWIA

***Popowia pisocarpa* Endl.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 300–700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6948; Ramlanto & Fanani 618

***Popowia spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17683; Koorders 16026, 16028; Meijer 10782; Van Balgooy 3963; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3507

PSEUDUVARIA

***Pseuduvaria spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 160–750 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2571; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6639, 6794, 6970

SAGERAEA

***Sageraea lanceolata* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4046

UVARIA

***Uvaria grandiflora* Roxb. ex Hornem.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2528, 5780; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1387, 1459; Soejatmi 263

***Uvaria littoralis* (Blume) Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 80 m

Collection(s) — Amir 162

***Uvaria spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6213; Elbert 3312, 3321; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1456; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1882, 1910; Sidiyasa & Didi 1829

XYLOPIA

***Xylopia malayana* Hook.f. & Thomson**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21349, 29474; Cel II 493;  
Church & Ismail 19

**Xylopia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — bb 22949, 31874; Cel II 266,  
472; De Vogel et al. 6183, 6191

APOCYNACEAE

ALSTONIA

**Alstonia pneumatophora** Backer ex  
Den Berger

Vernacular name(s) — Lingaroe épé  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — bb 32360, 32601; Cel III 51;  
Sidiyasa 1381

**Alstonia scholaris** R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Lingaroe koeni; Pampu-  
rud'a; Rita; Sepate, Ampanga [Bugis, Palopo]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — bb 21595, 24104, 24996; Cel  
I 63, V 141; De Vriese & Teijsmann 46;  
Koorders 15803, 16043, 16078, 19735; Lam  
2578; Meijer 9276, 10703; Sidiyasa 1100,  
1337, 1386, 1399, 1402, 1409; Teijsmann HB  
12516

**Alstonia spectabilis** R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Hoi; Kayu Tandu; Labu-  
angi [Kalili]; Saoengponisi  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 3685, 5849, 21603, 22950,  
22984, 25159, 26272; Cel I 44, II 210, II 458;  
De Vogel 5717, 5838, 6144, 6232, 6285,  
6313; Koorders 16041, 16042, 16044, 19745,  
24068; McDonald & Ismail Cat 3857; Meijer  
11007, 11225; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko  
1735, 1836; Rachmat 846; Ramlanto 206;  
Sidiyasa 1101, 1311, 1384, 1398; Sidiyasa  
& Leeuwenberg 1348, 1387; Van Balgooy  
3693, 3997

**Alstonia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri  
1177

ALYXIA

**Alyxia celebica** D.J. Middleton

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — Sands 468; Teijsmann HB  
14010

**Alyxia kabaenae** Markgr.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3415

CERBERA

**Cerbera floribunda** K. Schum.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko  
1819

**Cerbera manghas** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Mangga beraboe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2723, 2803; Eyma 3722;  
Koorders 16051; Lam 2486; Meijer 10049;  
Noerkas 226; Rachmat 178

**Cerbera odollam** Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — bb 20760; Rachmat 148

**Cerbera spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2991, 3334; Milliken  
1144

## CHILOCARPUS

16047, 16048, 16049, 16067; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3471

**Chilocarpus denudatus** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Ramlanto &amp; Fanani 661

## ICHNOCARPUS

**Ichnocarpus frutescens** (L.) W.T. Aiton

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–650 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5865; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6658; Johansson 377; Kaudern 111

**Ichnocarpus rhombifolius** (Markgr.)

D.J. Middleton

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5551

**Ichnocarpus serpyllifolius** (Blume) P.I. Forst.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4235; De Joncheere 1154; De Vogel 2589; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6969; Forsten 13, 80; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1716

**Ichnocarpus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 7102

## KIBATALIA

**Kibatalia arborea** (Blume) G. Don

Vernacular name(s) — Soliti

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 15–30 m

Collection(s) — bb 5871, 21722; Cel IV 150

**Kibatalia wigmanii** (Koord.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Gora-gora

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 18417; Church & Ismail 1;  
De Vogel 2560; Koorders 16045, 16046,

## KOPSIA

**Kopsia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel I 50

## LEPINIOPSIS

**Lepiniopsis ternatensis** Valetton

Vernacular name(s) — Samparoi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 100–750 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 466; De Vogel 5637,  
6114, 6175; Kjellberg 2085; Lam 2615,  
2882, 3101; Meijer 10076, 10150, 10725;  
Teijsmann HB 12439; Van Balgooy 3577

## MELODINUS

**Melodinus orientalis** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16073; Van Balgooy  
3411**Melodinus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 1877; De Vogel 5495

## PARSONSIA

**Parsonsia alboflavescens** (Dennst.) Mabb.

Vernacular name(s) — Mamintax'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2562; Forsten 317;  
Koorders 16079, 16084, 16085, 16222,  
16227; Lam 3340; Prawiroatmodjo & Soe-  
woko 1804; Van Vuuren 155, 187**Parsonsia celebica** (Oliv.) Sleesen

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders, 16070, 16071, 16075,  
19524

## RAUVOLFIA

**Rauvolfia kamarora** Hendrian

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Hendrian HN 42

**Rauvolfia sumatrana** JackVernacular name(s) — Ba'aròsa; Kayu telur  
(= egg-wood)

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 17155, 19695; De Vriese 13;  
De Vriese & Teijsmann 22; Elbert 2647,  
2758; Forman 304; Forsten 86; Koorders  
16054, 16056, 16057, 16053; Lam 3124;  
Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1499**Rauvolfia verticillata** (Lour.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 650–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4196; Johansson  
559; Van Balgooy 3082

## STROPHANTHUS

**Strophanthus caudatus** (L.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Amir 154; Elbert 2648, 2736,  
6235, 6236; Eyma 4195; Kaudern 468;  
Noerkas 303; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko  
1833**Strophanthus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 200–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5786

## TABERNAEMONTANA

**Tabernaemontana orientalis** R.Br.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 5–25 m

Collection(s) — bb 21; Eyma 1752

**Tabernaemontana pandacqui** Lam.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16092; De Vogel 5015;  
Elbert 2661, 2661a, 2708, 3296; Forsten 84;  
Kaudern 479; Koorders 15807, 15809, 15812,  
15813, 15815, 15818, 16065; Meijer 9179;  
Riedel HB 5827; Yusuf & Wahyono 33

## VOACANGA

**Voacanga grandifolia** (Miq.) Rolfe

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 58; Koorders 16059;  
Riedel 5713; Teijsmann HB 5713

## WRIGHTIA

**Wrightia pubescens** R.Br.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 150–600 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16098; Meijer 9273,  
10226; Van Balgooy 3622**Wrightia pubescens** R.Br. subsp. **pubescens**

Vernacular name(s) — Doedji; Wolato

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 15–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 15045, 21611, 24979; Teijs-  
mann HB 13602; Van Vuuren 251

## AQUIFOLIACEAE

## ILEX

**Ilex cymosa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 15–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 21276, 33071; Meijer 11179,  
11448; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1638**Ilex spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Soeloei

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 350–2450 m

Collection(s) — bb 28245; Cel III 9; Darnaedi 2103; De Vogel 5375, 5636, 6167; Eyma 4016; Van Balgooy 3325, 3727, 3787, 3982

## ARALIACEAE

## OSMOXYLON

**Osmoxylon masarangense** Philipson

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Forman 209

## SCHEFFLERA

**Schefflera elliptica** Harms var. **microphylla** F.M. Mull.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Docters van Leeuwen 1728

**Schefflera nodosa** F.M. Mull.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5175; Teijsmann HB 5292, HB 5305; Van Balgooy 3083, 3575, 4071

**Schefflera polybotrya** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2133

**Schefflera serrata** (Miq.) R. Vig.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 16244; Koorders 16107

**Schefflera spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Marokaliki/Tambibile  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 20–2200 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11833; Cel V 215; Chin 3607; Coode 5904, 6179; Darnaedi 1605; De Vogel 5295, 5350, 5399, 5452, 5467, 5956; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7069, 7180, 7194; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 2004; Sands 345, 399, 560; Teijsmann HB 11906, HB 12383; Van Balgooy 3231, 3274, 3280, 3403, 3440; Yusuf & Wahyono 73

## ARAUCARIACEAE

## AGATHIS

**Agathis celebica** (Koord.) Warb.

Vernacular name(s) — Damar kadjoe lotang; Damar kapas; Damar mas; Damar sawah(?); Damar wana; Damara; Kawo kawo; Koelon-toeoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 17379, 17380, 17593, 17674, 17675, 17676, 19688, 20016, 20330, 20546, 20547, 20548, 20788, 20789, 20790, 20792, 20793, 20794, 20795, 20796, 20797, 20798, 20799, 20800, 20801, 20802, 20803, 20804, 20805, 20818, 20819, 20820, 20821, 20822, 20874, 20875, 20876, 20878, 20879, 20880, 20885, 20886, 21298, 21572, 21572a, 21573, 21582, 21641, 21642, 21646, 21647, 21648, 23575, 23576, 23841, 23842, 23843, 23844, 23898, 24094, 24095, 26644, 27054, 28308, 28397, 30153, 30165, 30166, 30171, 31501, 31503, 31504, 31505, 31507, 31510, 31511, 31898; Boschproefstation 345; Koorders 15847, 15849

**Agathis dammara** Rich.

Vernacular name(s) — Damar; Saloe ranté; Solo; Toga

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 2200 m

Collection(s) — bb 13632, 15157, 15159, 17562, 17972, 17973, 18119, 18120, 20275, 20281, 20808, 20809, 20810, 20811, 20812, 20813, 20814, 20815, 20816, 21293, 21580, 21581, 22007, 23357, 23358, 23653, 24155, 24202, 24203, 24953, 28148, 28152, 28275, 28288, 29002, 29010, 29015, 29189, 29190, 30146, 30147, 30154, 30155, 30156, 30157, 30158, 30159, 30160, 30161, 30162, 30163, 30164, 31155, 31156, 31456, 31457, 31497, 31498, 31499, 31906; Eyma 1316; Rachmat 664; Tantra 1568, 1600

**Agathis spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5423



## ASCLEPIADACEAE

## CALOTROPIS

**Calotropis gigantea** (L.) Dryand. ex W.T. Aiton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Afriastini &amp; Rohajawati JJA 2952

## AVICENNIACEAE

## AVICENNIA

**Avicennia alba** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 2 m

Collection(s) — bb 14440; Teijsmann HB 13766; Van Vuuren 357

**Avicennia alba** Blume var. **latifolia** Mold.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 58

**Avicennia marina** (Forssk.) Vierh.

Vernacular name(s) — Api-api; Wapi mopoetio

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–2 m

Collection(s) — bb 14441, 15570; Meijer 9289; Van Vuuren 397

**Avicennia marina** (Forssk.) Vierh. var. **resinifera** (G. Forst.) Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13791

**Avicennia marina** (Forssk.) Vierh. var. **rumphiana** (Hallier f.) Bakh.

Vernacular name(s) — Api-api; Api/Piapi; Dali-ta; Molontejapoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–3 m

Collection(s) — bb 3637, 16715, 17196, 19698, 21795; Lam 2675

**Avicennia officinalis** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Api-api

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 3891; Docters van Leeuwen-Reynvaan 1934; Elbert 2701; Teijsmann HB 13767

## BIGNONIACEAE

## DEPLANCHEA

**Deplanchea bancana** (Scheff.) Steenis

Vernacular name(s) — Kalamboetoh [Tora-djasih]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24135; Cel III 1; Van Balgooy 3798, 3810, 3833, 4041

## DOLICHANDRONE

**Dolichandrone spathacea** (L.f.) K. Schum.

Vernacular name(s) — Djaran

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 1–25 m

Collection(s) — bb 3683, 20049, 22073; Koorders 16250, 16252; Noerkas 55

## MILLINGTONIA

**Millingtonia hortensis** L.f.

Vernacular name(s) — Kaeololo

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 12–25 m

Collection(s) — bb 4998, 22066; Noerkas 332

## OROXYLUM

**Oroxylum indicum** (L.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–310 m

Collection(s) — bb 21357, 24111; Bünnemeyer 10931; Cel V 139; Meijer 10813; Noerkas 419; Ramlanto 239

## PANDOREA

**Pandorea pandorana** (Andr.) Steenis

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3915

## RADEMACHERA

**Radermachera pinnata** (Blanco) Seem.  
Vernacular name(s) — Risih; Tive, kaeo  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 3925, 19437, 21125, 22991, 25552; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3727; Cel III 49; De Vogel 5785; Eyma 1134; Koorders 16253, 16254, 16255, 16256; Meijer 11228

## BOMBACACEAE

## BOMBAX

**Bombax ceiba** L. var. **leiocarpum** Robyns  
Vernacular name(s) — Leleh  
Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 10 m  
Collection(s) — bb 6023, 21355

## CAMPTOSTEMON

**Camptostemon philippinensis** (Vidal) Becc.  
Vernacular name(s) — Kapa; Molinggapoto  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 0–2 m  
Collection(s) — bb 14450, 16713

## ERIODENDRON

**Eriodendron anfractuosum** DC.  
Vernacular name(s) — Kaeo Kaeo  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 900 m  
Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12568

## BORAGINACEAE

## CORDIA

**Cordia spec.**  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East  
Altitude — 0–500 m  
Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3557; Coode 5911, 6089; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6455, 6661, 6987

## HELIOTROPIUM

**Heliotropium indicum** L.  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Chin 3565

## TOURNEFORTIA

**Tournefortia sarmentosa** Lam.  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 220–400 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5946; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6994

## BUDDLEJACEAE

## BUDDLEJA

**Buddleja asiatica** Lour.  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 500–1650 m  
Collection(s) — Alston 15899; Bloembergen 4150; Bünнемeyer 12106; Eyma 1688; Forsten 57; Johansson 412; Koorders 17731, 17732, 17733; Sands 509

## BURSERACEAE

## CANARIUM

**Canarium acutifolium** (DC.) Merr. var. **celebicum** Leenh.  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 20–400 m  
Collection(s) — bb 28279; Cel V 190, V 310; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1680  
**Canarium asperum** Benth.  
Vernacular name(s) — Biolo; damar-damar; Usaree  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 3–400 m  
Collection(s) — bb 5428, 15128, 17504, 21109, 21308, 31911; De Vogel 2567; Elbert 3443; Koorders 16298, 16300, 16317; Lam 2580; Meijer 9239, 10127; Noerkas 377

**Canarium asperum** Benth. forma **villosum**  
(Blume) H.J. Lam

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 3–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 6650, 12656, 17047, 24706,  
31866; Koorders 16305, 16310, 16315,  
16318; Lam 2437; Rachmat 685; Teijsmann  
HB 12225

**Canarium balsamiferum** Willd.

Vernacular name(s) — Karematsu [Tolaki]; Mat-  
impoene; Mularan  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 7532, 17566, 28218, 28235;  
Cel 234, II 129, II 478; Coode 6077; De  
Vogel 6214; Koorders 16296; Lam 2870;  
Meijer 10914; Posthumus 2344; Teijsmann  
HB 11974, HB 12384, HB 12424; Van  
Balgooy 3116, 4054

**Canarium hirsutum** Willd.

Vernacular name(s) — Kau Tangali [Besoa];  
Nawowang [Tambulu]; Raganogaloe; Ton-  
tong  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–1150 m

Collection(s) — bb 5431, 17289, 19603, 21389;  
Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3751; Cel  
I 1, I 94, V 282; De Vogel 2438, 5269, 5585,  
5632; Keßler et al. PK 3174; Koorders  
16293, 16295, 16306, 16309, 16312, 16401;  
Meijer 10711; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko  
1871; Teijsmann HB 14170

**Canarium maluense** Lauterb.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 780 m

Collection(s) — bb 26015

**Canarium maluense** Lauterb. subsp.  
**celebicum** Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Malapau [South lan]  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 50–420 m

Collection(s) — bb 13573; Cel II 413; De Vogel  
6096, 6131; Meijer 11250

**Canarium maluense** Lauterb. subsp. **maluense**

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6220

**Canarium trigonum** Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 401

**Canarium vrieseanum** Engl. forma  
**vrieseanum**

Vernacular name(s) — Kan ne Oewal  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 200–340 m

Collection(s) — bb 14151, 19414; De Vogel &  
Vermeulen 6601, 6669, 6722, 6912; Hoch-  
reutiner 131; Koorders 16302, 16313, 16314;  
Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3470, TCW  
3550

**Canarium vulgare** Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Kanari  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 50–260

Collection(s) — Alston 16169; bb 15050, 24114;  
Forsten 438; Lam 3131; Raringpandey 2

**Canarium spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 50–1040 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2656; Keßler et al.  
PK 3173

## DACRYODES

**Dacryodes rostrata** (Blume) H.J. Lam forma  
**cuspidata** (Blume) H.J. Lam

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16303, 16308

**Dacryodes spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1040 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3162

## GARUGA

**Garuga floribunda** Decne.

Vernacular name(s) — Adjoe barroe; Bogoe;  
Kajoe kambing; Kambing; Wooe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 5–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 5574, 6036, 15047, 20250,  
21336, 28739, 31482; Cel I 30; Elbert 2042;  
Kamoeliana 6, 14; Koorders 16326, 16327;  
Lam 2473, 3178; Politon 90; Teijsmann HB  
11819, HB 12277, HB 12498, HB 13868

## HAPLOLOBUS

**Haplolobus floribundus** H.J. Lam subsp.  
**moluccanus** Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 208, 26279, 31850, 31901;  
Cel V 312; Meijer 11258; Prawiroatmodjo  
& Soewoko 1700, 1927, 1940; Van Balgooy  
3860

## SANTIRIA

**Santiria apiculata** Benn.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 25 m  
Collection(s) — bb 24503

**Santiria brevisepala** Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Kobili  
Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 60–200 m  
Collection(s) — bb 32329; Rantegaoe 25

**Santiria laevigata** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kala-kala Babi; Tapi-tapi  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 30–500 m  
Collection(s) — bb 1870, 8564, 23252, 31824,  
31878; Cel II 216, II 238; Ramlanto & Fanani  
735; Reppie 11, 30, 39

## CAPPARACEAE

## CAPPARIS

**Capparis cantoniensis** Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 344; Kostermans &  
Soengeng Reksodihardjo 7; Prawiroatmodjo  
& Soewoko 1722

**Capparis gynandra** (L.) Briq.

Vernacular name(s) — Tjamangih  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 199; Koorders 16347;  
Meijer 10157; Noerkas 20; Rachmat 239

**Capparis lanceolaris** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 6436; K.F. Sarasin & P.B.  
Sarasin 784; Teijsmann HB 12124, HB  
13835

**Capparis lucida** (Banks ex DC.) Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 25–150 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 2984

**Capparis micracantha** DC.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajooesompa  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 14; De Vogel 5027; Elbert  
2983, 9271; Forsten 324; Kaudern 402;  
Koorders 16339; Meijer 9211; Noerkas 172;  
Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1754, 1948;  
Teijsmann HB 12092

**Capparis pubiflora** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–2000 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5837; De Joncheere  
1069; De Vogel 5084; Elbert 2981; Forsten  
392; Johansson 114, 388; Koorders 16336,

16337, 16340, 16341, 16351, 16352; Tantra 1521; Teijsmann HB 12126, HB 12274, HB 12537; Van Balgooy 3024, 3034

**Capparis quiniflora** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 100–200 m  
Collection(s) — Meijer 10154

**Capparis zeylanica** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 100–200 m  
Collection(s) — Meijer 10156, 10171; Van Vuuren 91, 173

**Capparis spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 270 m  
Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3530

CLEOME

**Cleome viscosa** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Ahuru; Joempai; Toelang toradja  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–320 m  
Collection(s) — Alston 16371; Elbert 2135, 2528, 6214; Forsten 47; Kartawinata 1273; Koorders 16349; Lam 3438; Noerkas 34; Rachmat 268; Teijsmann HB 12461; Van Vuuren 70

CRATEVA

**Crateva religiosa** G. Forst.

Vernacular name(s) — Balalehe; diu; Papangi nasu  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 m  
Collection(s) — bb 4993; Elbert 3330; Koorders 16335, 16343, 16344, 16345, 16346, 19565; Lam 3081; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1193; Widjaja 601

CAPRIFOLIACEAE

SAMBUCUS

**Sambucus javanica** Reinw. ex Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 1000–2000 m  
Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11762; Koorders 16355; Meijer 9980; Rachmat 428; Teijsmann HB 13945; Van Balgooy 3183, 3522

VIBURNUM

**Viburnum amplificatum** Kern

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1700–1750 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5448; Van Balgooy 3406

**Viburnum odoratissimum** Ker-Gawl.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 6–2500 m  
Collection(s) — Alston 15862; bb 18101; Eyma 997; Koorders 16356, 16361, 16362, 16363, 16364, 16365

**Viburnum sambucinum** Reinw.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 600–1200 m  
Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4081, 4095; Bünнемeyer 11647, 11700; Elbert 3455, 3488; Eyma 3762; Meijer 9724; Rachmat 1020; Teijsmann HB 13982; Van Balgooy 3140

**Viburnum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1060 m  
Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3138; Yoshida 1349, 1393

## CASUARINACEAE

## CASUARINA

**Casuarina equisetifolia** L. ex J.R. Forst. & G. Forst. subsp. **equisetifolia**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2526; Teijsmann HB 13890

**Casuarina oligodon** L.A.S. Johnson subsp. **celebica** L.A.S. Johnson

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 1–850 m

Collection(s) — bb 19822, 23902; Eyma 3525, 3730

## GYMNOSTOMA

**Gymnostoma rumphianum** (Miq.) L.A.S. Johnson

Vernacular name(s) — Wahoe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 30–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 15599, 16653, 28242; Bloembergen 4262; Eyma 3816; Koorders 16366, 16367, 16369, 16371; Noerkas 329; Posthumus 2663

**Gymnostoma sumatranum** (Jungh. ex de Vriese) L.A.S. Johnson

Vernacular name(s) — Ihae oenroe / Adjoe; Uangin [Tator]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 1828, 21589, 31908, 32463, 32600; Cel II 237, II 276, II 378; Coode 5880, 5882; De Vogel 6166; Elbert 3119, 3212, 3489; Kaudern 185; Van Balgooy 3690

## CECROPIACEAE

## POIKILOSPERMUM

**Poikilospermum suaveolens** (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Tomboe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4198; Elbert 3373; Eyma 1156; Meijer 9696, 9956, 10777, 10799; Posthumus 2496; Ramlanto & Fanani 510

**Poikilospermum spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — harotonga; tongulu [So-roako/Kendari]; Tombu [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5538; Hennipman 5056, 5768, 5971; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1785; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3430

## CELASTRACEAE

## ARNICRATEA

**Arnicratea grahami** (Wight) Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5794

## CELASTRUS

**Celastrus hindsii** Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 200–300 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1946

**Celastrus monospermoides** Loes.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — Sands 469

**Celastrus paniculatus** Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Koorders 19632; Lam 2466; Teijsmann HB 13577

## EUONYMUS

**Euonymus acuminifolius** Blakelock

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1000–3200 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 526, 705; Koorders 16378; Meijer 9691, 9716

***Euonymus cochinchinensis* Pierre**

Vernacular name(s) — ampah-loleh; boenga sanggara

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 20–2950 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5666; Kofman 239; Sands 208, 250; Van Vuuren 169, 171

***Euonymus impressus* Blakelock**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Rachmat 544

***Euonymus javanicus* Blume**

Vernacular name(s) — ligisata'a; sandoe moloba

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 250–1250 m

Collection(s) — bb 14340, 14539; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3888, 4014; Cel V 217; Koorders 16373, 16376; Lam 3169; McDonald & Ismail 3876, 3877, 4020, 4130

***Euonymus spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1040 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3172

GLYPTOPETALUM

***Glyptopetalum loheri* Merr.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 499

LOESENERIELLA

***Loeseneriella pauciflora* (DC.) A. C. Sm.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 46; Teijsmann HB 12264

LOPHOPETALUM

***Lophopetalum javanicum* (Zoll.) Turcz.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bongkorio; Samoengkoewana

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 5863, 19593, 21732, 24075, 29020, 31825; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4255; Cel V 145; De Vogel 2454, 6339; Kjellberg 2160; Koorders 19608

***Lophopetalum torricellense* Loes.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3827

***Lophopetalum spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3500

PERROTTETIA

***Perrottetia alpestris* (Blume) Loes. subsp. *alpestris***

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2093

***Perrottetia alpestris* (Blume) Loes. subsp. *moluccana* (Blume) Ding Hou**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7117

***Perrottetia alpestris* (Blume) Loes. subsp. *philippinensis* (Vidal) Ding Hou**

Vernacular name(s) — lotong matjaela

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–2900 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7193, 7198; Eyma 727, 1166; Forman 183; Koorders 18180, 18181, 18182, 18185; Reinwardt 554; Van Vuuren 503, 550; Yoshida 1292; Yusuf & Wahyono 66

REISSANTIA

***Reissantia indica* (Willd.) Halle**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1878

## SALACIA

**Salacia blepharophora** Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2810; Van Balgooy  
3726

**Salacia chinensis** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5926

**Salacia erythrocarpa** K. Schum.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400–425 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6237; Hennipman  
5822, 5849; Van Balgooy 3655

**Salacia forsteniana** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6280

**Salacia intermedia** Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 14156

**Salacia korthalsiana** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5858; Meijer 11092;  
Van Balgooy 3715

**Salacia kraemeri** (Loes.) Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2037

**Salacia ledermannii** (Loes. ex Harms) Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2823, 2835, 3303; Mc-  
Donald & Ismail 3863

**Salacia macrophylla** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–497 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3141, 3178; Forsten  
1888; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1466; Pra-  
wiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1630, 1759

**Salacia ovalis** Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5224; Van Vuuren 863

## SIPHONODON

**Siphonodon celastrineus** Griff.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5586

## CHLORANTHACEAE

## ASCARINA

**Ascarina philippinensis** C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1354

**Chloranthus erectus** (Buch.-Ham.) Verdc.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5806; Eyma 3487, 3824

## HEDYOSMUM

**Hedyosmum orientale** Merr. & Chun

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1300–2360 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3998; Johansson  
503; Meijer 9899; Van Balgooy 3227

## SARCANDRA

**Sarcandra glabra** (Thunb.) Nakai

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4013; Teijsmann  
HB 14048



## CHRYSOBALANACEAE

## ATUNA

**Atuna excelsa** Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 4091

## KOSTERMANTHUS

**Kostermanthus heteropetalus** (Scort. ex King)  
Prance

Vernacular name(s) — Tabenoë motea

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 4–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 1820, 1838; Cel II 102, III  
16, III 463

## LICANIA

**Licania splendens** (Korth.) Prance & Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 32504

## MARANTHES

**Maranthes corymbosa** (Blume) Miq.Vernacular name(s) — Bareraga; Kolasa, kolaka;  
Sampomoeli; WeleteSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 10–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 1818, 1901, 4178, 4983,  
20903, 23259, 23288, 24507, 31870, 32453,  
32489, 33078; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 4177; Cel II 445, II 494, III 4, IV 141;  
Koorders 18547, 18548; Meijer 11221; Pra-  
wiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1662

## CLETHRACEAE

## CLETHRA

**Clethra canescens** Reinw. & Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe parang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–2400 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15701; bb 18096; Bün-

nemeyer 11890, 12390; Koorders 17527,  
19280, 19611; Rachmat 902, 909; Reinwardt  
911; Teijsmann HB 14180; Van Balgooy  
3196, 3261**Clethra canescens** Reinw. ex Blume var.  
**canescens**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Yoshida 1126

**Clethra longispicata** J.J. Sm.Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 0–1150 M

Collection(s) — bb 24128; Rachmat 553

## COMBRETACEAE

## COMBRETUM

**Combretum acuminatum** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11931, HB  
12805**Combretum latifolium** BlumeSulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 mCollection(s) — Elbert 3284; Meijer 10797,  
10857; Teijsmann HB 12303, HB 14139**Combretum trifoliatum** Vent.

Vernacular name(s) — Potapa

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 80 mCollection(s) — Amir 73; Teijsmann HB 12182,  
HB 12192, HB 12270, HB 12871

## LUMNITZERA

**Lumnitzera littorea** (Jack) Voigt

Vernacular name(s) — Sarvow

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3408

**Lumnitzera racemosa** Willd.

Vernacular name(s) — Pa rapa

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2454; Noerkas 398

## QUISQUALIS

**Quisqualis indica** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2623; Kjellberg 176; Rachmat 732; Teijsmann HB 12337, HB 12590

## TERMINALIA

**Terminalia bellirica** (Gaertn.) Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 120 m

Collection(s) — bb 25538

**Terminalia catappa** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Hoeton; Tolite

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 15606, 21796; Elbert 2572, 3282; Eyma 3731; Forsten 461; Koorders 16389; Rachmat 714, 767

**Terminalia citrina** (Gaertn.) Roxb. ex Fleming

Vernacular name(s) — Tomboeilato bintalo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 10–30 m

Collection(s) — bb 15129, 21378, 21748, 31488

**Terminalia copelandi** Elmer

Vernacular name(s) — Lanoeang' a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5853; Lam 3035; Meijer 10111

**Terminalia kjellbergii** Exell

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3777, 3779, 3805

**Terminalia microcarpa** Decne.

Vernacular name(s) — Talise

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 24709; Cel I 15; Coode 5850; Elbert 2674; Koorders 16390, 16392, 18219, 19566; Lam 2884; Meijer 10783; Teijsmann HB 13839, HB 13932; Van Balgooy 3518

**Terminalia samoensis** Rech.

Vernacular name(s) — Talise

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 7 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3370

**Terminalia supitiana** Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Tolihé mongkoeni

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 110–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24487, 31896; Cel III 3; Koorders 18320; Meijer 11434

**Terminalia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kajuntahea [Uma]; Mo'ong'a; Salamate [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 19611; De Vogel 5605, 6127, 6276; Lam 2824, 3167; Van Balgooy 3133

## COMPOSITAE

## VERNONIA

**Vernonia arborea** Buch.-Ham.

Vernacular name(s) — boeboek; Donan [Wasuponda]; Lenjanju [Besoa]; Tambone [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 15–1780 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2041; bb 21723, 22987, 24170, 24502, 28251, 32507; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4035; Burley et al. 3962; Cel II 332; De Vogel 5159, 5262, 5281, 5298, 6209; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7214; Forman 374; McDonald & Ismail 4056; Meijer 9729, 11072; Tantra 1539; Van Balgooy 3144, 3646, 3992

**Vernonia arborea** Buch.-Ham. var. **celebica** (Blume) Koster

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 1000–2200 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11701, 119892;  
Koorders 16507, 19218; Teijsmann HB  
14041

**Vernonia arborea** Buch.-Ham. var. **obovata**  
Moore

Vernacular name(s) — Rogo-Monggane  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 50–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 5424; Kjellberg 672; Koorders  
16495, 16504, 19220

## CONNARACEAE

### CONNARUS

**Connarus grandis** Jack

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 3005

**Connarus monocarpus** L. subsp. **malayensis**  
Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 50–400 m

Collection(s) — Beccari 3080; De Vogel 5759,  
5845, 6212; Kjellberg 2393; Koorders 16529,  
17582; Ramlanto 171

**Connarus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 100–200 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko  
1912

### ELLIPANTHUS

**Ellipanthus tomentosus** Kurz var. **luzoniensis**  
(Vidal) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19816; Van Balgooy 3950

### ROUREA

**Rourea minor** (Gaertn.) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11809

## CONVOLVULACEAE

### ARGYREIA

**Argyreia celebica** Ooststr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18214

**Argyreia cinerea** Ooststr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — K.F. Sarasin & P.B. Sarasin 523

### ERYCIBE

**Erycibe malaccensis** C.B. Clarke

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–645 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 4166; De Vriese 3437; Elbert 3053,  
3359; Forsten 346; Kjellberg 682; Prawiro-  
atmodjo & Soewoko 1793, 1928; Teijsmann  
HB 11737, HB 11782, HB 11942, HB 11992,  
HB 12180, HB 12803, HB 13596, HB 13831;  
Van Vuuren 159, 383, 815

**Erycibe subglabra** Scheff. ex Hoogland

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11184

**Erycibe spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3592; De Vogel 2436

### LEPISTEMON

**Lepistemon binectariferum** (Wall.) Kuntze  
var. **eymae** Ooststr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3990

## CORNACEAE

### MASTIXIA

**Mastixia pentandra** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3865

**Mastixia pentandra** Blume subsp. **moluccana**  
K.M. Matthew

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 2000–2050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5409, 5429

**Mastixia pentandra** Blume subsp. **scortechinii**  
(King) K.M. Matthew

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 1250–2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 20871, 26275, 28265

CRYPTERONIACEAE

CRYPTERONIA

**Crypteronia cummingii** (Planch.) Endl.

Vernacular name(s) — Koemba-a; Langori lauroe; Lengari; Tomo wamma

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 9704, 24092; Cel II 304, II 347, II 421; Van Balgooy 3843, 3885

CUNONIACEAE

CALDCLUVIA

**Caldcluvia celebica** (Blume) Hoogland

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 0–1650 m

Collection(s) — bb 18097, 28273, 33070; Koorders 18018, 18019, 18020, 18024; Meijer 9986; Van Steenis 10318

WEINMANNIA

**Weinmannia celebica** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18022

**Weinmannia coodei** H.C. Hopkins

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6197

**Weinmannia descombesiana** Bernardi

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 1150–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 20870, 22981, 24206, 26643; Eyma 432, 3590

**Weinmannia devogelii** H.C. Hopkins

Vernacular name(s) — Poeme

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1–700 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 18; Darnaedi 2236; De Vogel 5682, 5959, 6122, 6234; Meijer 11147, 11181; Ramlanto 138; Schmid 5512; Van Balgooy 3625, 3809

**Weinmannia eymaeana** H.C. Hopkins

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Eyma 3578

**Weinmannia furfuracea** H.C. Hopkins

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1700–2000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1587, 1595; Van Balgooy 3255, 3464

**Weinmannia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1550–2700 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 452; Monod de Froideville 119

CYCADACEAE

CYCAS

**Cycas spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6133; Van Balgooy 3930

## DAPHNIPHYLLACEAE

## DAPHNIPHYLLUM

**Daphniphyllum glaucescens** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 14064, HB 14128

**Daphniphyllum glaucescens** Blume var. **blumeanum** (Baill. ex Müll. Arg.) Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 1684

**Daphniphyllum gracile** Gagnep.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1353

**Daphniphyllum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 2200 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3281

## DATISACEAE

## OCTOMELES

**Octomeles sumatrana** Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Bena [Uma]; Binoea motoetoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 25–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 24995, 32447; Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 3787; Cel II 388; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6659; De Vriese &amp; Teijsmann 135; Koorders 16697, 16698, 16699, 16702, 16703, 16704, 16705, 16706; Meijer 9409; Van Balgooy 3521; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3447

## TETrameLES

**Tetrameles nudiflora** R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Paloemba; Wonolita

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 3–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 6043, 21338, 23900, 24993, 29461; Cel V 175; Koorders 16707, 18698

## DICHAPETALACEAE

## DICHAPETALUM

**Dichapetalum steenisii** Leenh. subsp. **celebicum** Leenh.Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 150–497 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3135, 3215

**Dichapetalum timoriense** (DC.) Boerl.Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3291; Eyma 3502; Kaudern 441

**Dichapetalum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Meijer 10076A

## DILLENIACEAE

## DILENIA

**Dillenia celebica** HooglandSulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 320–850 m

Collection(s) — bb 13755; Meijer 11212; Ramlanto 180; Van Balgooy 3770, 3802; Yusuf &amp; Wahyono 118

**Dillenia ochreate** (Miq.) Teijsm. & Binn. ex Mart.

Vernacular name(s) — Djongi [Minahasa]

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 0–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 17563; De Vogel 2448; Forman 226; Koorders 16710, 16712, 16714; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3494, TCW 3532

**Dillenia pentagyna** Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Fanro

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12558; Meijer 10744; Noerkas 296; Rant 433

**Dillenia serrata** Thunb.

Vernacular name(s) — Buah dingin; Buah Dongi; Dengilo; Dongi; Kalamur [Tonembuan]; Sonik; Woeadengi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 2–1500 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16538; bb 3924, 7505, 13747, 21131; Cel III 39; Coode 6288; De Vogel 5067, 5710; Ham L 7; Meijer 9597, 10056; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1368; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1794; Van Balgooy 3019

## TETRACERA

**Tetracera korthalsii** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — bb 2380; Teijsmann HB 13582

**Tetracera nordtiana** F. Muell. var. **celebica** Hoogland

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3382

**Tetracera scandens** (L.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Amir 24; Elbert 2975; Noerkas 162; Teijsmann HB 12602

## DIPTEROCARPACEAE

## ANISOPTERA

**Anisoptera thurifera** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 30–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 23910, 32468, 32611

## HOPEA

**Hopea celebica** Burck

Vernacular name(s) — Dama dere item; Dama mata kucing, Poöti

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 1826, 1905, 8569, 9350, 20522, 20524, 20525, 20526, 20527, 20529, 20530, 20531, 20533, 20534, 23839, 23918, 25535, 25554, 32526; Cel II 209, II 377; Kjellberg 2065; Meijer 10792, 11208, 11219, 11257; Teijsmann HB 12779; Van Balgooy 3803, 4040, 4087

**Hopea gregaria** Slooten

Vernacular name(s) — Poöti; Poöti  
Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 50–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 3885, 5001, 21750, 24071, 24072, 24073; Kjellberg 615

## SHOREA

**Shorea assamica** Dyer forma **koordersii** (Brandis) Symington

Vernacular name(s) — Damar lari-lari  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 21664, 21668, 23840, 23920, 32363, 32605, 33086, 33087, 33088; De Vriese & Teijsmann 13; Koorders 15982, 16734, 16736, 18743

## SUNAPTEA

**Sunaptea flavovirens** (Slooten) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Tombopusu  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 25–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 24973, 27053; Cel II 307, II 328, II 330, II 468, IV 124

## VATICA

**Vatica rassak** (Korth.) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Damar deri; Dama deri hoetih; Lingkodo koetih; Noenoe  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 8556, 21679, 23845, 23846, 23917, 32467, 32597; Cel III 12; Meijer 10726, 11255

## EBENACEAE

## DIOSPYROS

**Diospyros beccarii** Hiern

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16753, 16760, 16765, 16770

**Diospyros buxoides** (Bakh.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 15–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21728, 31916, 32366; Ramlanto &amp; Fanani 568; Teijsmann HB 12286, HB 12319, HB 12873

**Diospyros cauliflora** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Koeli maeto motoetoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 10–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 129, V 354, V 355, V 356, V 357; De Vogel 2441

**Diospyros celebica** Bakh.

Vernacular name(s) — Sora

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 3–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 15576, 15577, 17635, 29468, 31480, 31915, 32461; Cel V 119, V 119a, V 403; Meijer 10837; Ramlanto 224

**Diospyros eburnea** Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Reinwardt 89

**Diospyros elliptica** (J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.)  
P.S. Green

Vernacular name(s) — Lada-lada [mewoeloe]

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 22064; Cel V 245; Elbert 2583; Kjellberg 2362; Teijsmann HB 12397, HB 13586, HB 13645, HB 14066

**Diospyros ferrea** (Willd.) Bakh. var. **buxifolia**  
(Rottb.) Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 150–497 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3138; Koorders 16772

**Diospyros ferrea** (Willd.) Bakh. var. **buxoides**  
(Willd.) Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12085

**Diospyros ferrea** (Willd.) Bakh. var. **glabrata**  
(Warb.) Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 212

**Diospyros ferrea** (Willd.) Bakh. var. **indonesica**  
Bakh.

Vernacular name(s) — Moilo ajoe; Moilomo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 8–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 15127, 16981, 18745, 19407, 19644, 30169, 30170, 31484

**Diospyros greshoffiana** Koord. ex Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16746, 16750, 16764, 16767

**Diospyros macrocarpa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 15–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 19815, 20324, 28727, 28733, 31817; Meijer 10788A

**Diospyros maritima** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–20 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16096; bb 3687; Elbert 2556; Koorders 16757; Teijsmann HB 12144, HB 13910; Teijsmann &amp; De Vriese 25

**Diospyros minahassae** Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 280–600 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4233; Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 3617; De Vogel 2465

**Diospyros peregrina** (Gaertn.) Gurke forma  
**javanica** Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Tagiboelabo  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 3–180 m  
Collection(s) — bb 6030, 19446, 21586, 23594,  
24106, 24982, 31483, 32511; Koorders  
16747, 16754, 16762

**Diospyros philippinensis** A.DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Koorders 16755

**Diospyros pilosanthera** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Saeo mogito  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 3–200 m  
Collection(s) — bb 5858, 19430, 19594, 20015,  
21114, 32479; Koorders 16745, 16746,  
16758, 16763, 16768

**Diospyros rumphii** Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Koorders 16743, 16761, 16769

**Diospyros spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-  
East  
Altitude — 20–2200 m  
Collection(s) — bb 21770; Burley, Partomi-  
hardjo & Rachman 3720, 3774, 3798; De  
Vogel & Vermeulen 6581, 6597, 6792, 6934,  
6981, 7053; McDonald & Ismail 3897; Prance  
30097; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1767,  
1874; Van Balgooy 3289

## ELAEAGNACEAE

## ELAEAGNUS

**Elaeagnus triflora** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 850–1500 m  
Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11642; Eyma  
1205; Yoshida 913

## ELAEOCARPACEAE

## ELAEOCARPUS

**Elaeocarpus angustifolius** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Maningkoloe; Pengoe  
mongkoeni  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 15032, 17678, 20435,  
21275, 21376, 26277; Cel V 204; Coode  
5913, 5973, 6052; Forman 263; Koorders  
18979, 18981, 18991, 18992, 18994, 18998,  
19001; Tantra 1554; Van Balgooy 3093

**Elaeocarpus balgooyi** Coode

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 300 m  
Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3831

**Elaeocarpus batui** Coode

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 70–80 m  
Collection(s) — Coode 6034

**Elaeocarpus burkii** Coode

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2200 m  
Collection(s) — bb 23360

**Elaeocarpus celebicus** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Koorders 18985, 18990, 18993,  
18995, 18999

**Elaeocarpus culminicola** Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 250–850 m  
Collection(s) — bb 22990, 31818; Koorders  
19011; Yusuf & Wahyono 130

**Elaeocarpus cumingii** Turcz.

Vernacular name(s) — Katji; Mendoe kinaa  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 25–200 m  
Collection(s) — Cel I 51, V 257; Koorders  
18986, 19003, 19006; Noerkas 228



***Elaeocarpus dolichostylus* Schltr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Antoala; Mata kuching  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 100–1080 m

Collection(s) — bb 28282; De Vogel 2505; Lam 2611; Van Balgooy 3138, 3512

***Elaeocarpus erdinii* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 1100–4000 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6112, 6114, 6121; Musser 929

***Elaeocarpus eymae* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2800–3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 619

***Elaeocarpus gambutensis* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1420 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19008; Milliken 955

***Elaeocarpus harunii* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1082

***Elaeocarpus kjellbergii* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 2500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1478a

***Elaeocarpus lancistipulatus* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1100

***Elaeocarpus linnaei* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1069

***Elaeocarpus littoralis* Teysm. & Binn. ex Kurz**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Kofman 261

***Elaeocarpus macrocerus* (Turcz.) Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Tilaa poete laa  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 300–400 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 74; De Vogel 5847, 6387; Meijer 10141, 11430; Van Balgooy 3737

***Elaeocarpus macrocerus* (Turcz.) Merr. subsp. *heinrichii* (Kn.) Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1800

***Elaeocarpus macropus* Warb.**

Vernacular name(s) — Pai pai [Soroako]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6054; Koorders 18983

***Elaeocarpus macropus* Warb. var. *macropus***

Vernacular name(s) — Ilokopoe  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 447; Meijer 11131; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1752, 1845; Van Balgooy 3542

***Elaeocarpus multiflorus* (Turcz.) Villar**

Vernacular name(s) — antamat'a; antaola  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 5–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 13902, 24702; Koorders 19000, 19004, 19007; Lam 3120, 3444

***Elaeocarpus musseri* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 400–1800 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6144; Van Balgooy 3180, 4070; Yusuf & Wahyono 50

***Elaeocarpus octopetalus* Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Koelingka  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 10–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 5425, 21724; Cel II 221; Darnaedi 2256; De Vogel 5808, 6025, 6139; Koorders 18987, 18996, 19029; Ramlanto 209; Van Balgooy 3654, 3826; Van Vuuren 441

**Elaeocarpus petiolatus** Jack

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 100–400 m

Collection(s) — Amir 170; De Vogel 6198

**Elaeocarpus purus** Coode

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Lack & Grimes 1737

**Elaeocarpus teijsmannii** Koord. & Valetton

Vernacular name(s) — Kaluku [Soroako]; Pingoe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 0–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 22993, 26299; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3784; Cel III 11; De Vogel 2655, 6070; Forbes 1185A; Koorders 18982, 18988, 19005, 19617; Van Balgooy 3720, 3873, 4005

**Elaeocarpus teijsmannii** Koord. & Valetton  
subsp. *domatiferus* Coode

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1099

**Elaeocarpus teijsmannii** Koord. & Valetton  
subsp. *morowalensis* Coode

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Lack & Grimes 1668

**Elaeocarpus teijsmannii** Koord. & Valetton  
subsp. *rhizophorus* (Koord.) Coode

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18989

**Elaeocarpus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 2450 m

Collection(s) — bb 14949, 26636, 26638, 28294; Coode 6153; De Vogel 7215; Keßler et al. PK 3163; Koorders 18984, 18997; Meijer 10757; Van Balgooy 3320

SLOANEA

**Sloanea celebica** Boerl. & Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 700–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 19705; Koorders 19030

**Sloanea javanica** (Miq.) Koord. & Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — bb 19690

ERICACEAE

DIPLYCOSIA

**Diplycosia aperta** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 2500–2800 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1454, 3923

**Diplycosia capitata** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — K.F. Sarasin & P.B. Sarasin 2081

**Diplycosia caryophylloides** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 3914

**Diplycosia caryophylloides** J.J. Sm. var.  
*longipes* Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3960

**Diplycosia crassiramea** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 736

**Diplycosia filipes** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1409

**Diplycosia haemantha** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3577

**Diplycosia kjellbergii** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 3913

**Diplycosia minutiflora** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — Steup 21

**Diplycosia retusa** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1300–1700 m

Collection(s) — K.F. Sarasin & P.B. Sarasin  
2097

**Diplycosia rubidiflora** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12153

**Diplycosia sagittanthera** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2316

**Diplycosia stenophylla** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1700–1800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1603

**Diplycosia triangulanthera** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1811

**Diplycosia undata** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2850 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12222

GAULTHERIA

**Gaultheria celebica** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rachmat 887

**Gaultheria celebica** J.J. Sm. var.  
**petiolata** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2400 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12394

**Gaultheria viridiflora** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2900 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 957

RHODODENDRON

**Rhododendron alternans** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2860 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1363

**Rhododendron amabile** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Steup 206

**Rhododendron arenicolum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2900 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 955; Sands 453

**Rhododendron bloembergenii** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3972; Meijer 9901;  
Van Balgooy 3311

**Rhododendron celebicum** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Bogor Botanical Garden 881,  
882; Kofman 238

**Rhododendron eymae** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3300 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 684; Sands 228

**Rhododendron laguncularpum** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 649; Sands 230, 279

**Rhododendron leptobrachion** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 2800–3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 647

**Rhododendron leptomorphum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3617

**Rhododendron lindaeuanum** Koord. var.  
**bantaengense** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2890 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 12250

**Rhododendron lomphense** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Rachmat 943

**Rhododendron nanophyton** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3100–3300 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 682

**Rhododendron nanophyton** Sleumer var.  
**saxicolum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3200–3250 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1046

**Rhododendron poremense** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 1400 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2627

**Rhododendron pseudobuxifolium** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Eyma 866

**Rhododendron pubitubum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1441; Steup 204

**Rhododendron pudorinum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 646; Sands 244

**Rhododendron quadrasianum** S. Vidal var.  
**selebicum** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–2700 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 120;  
Rachmat 933**Rhododendron radians** J.J. Sm. var.  
**minahasae** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Boesveld 6

**Rhododendron rhodopus** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 643; Wieringa 1882

**Rhododendron scarlatinum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2950 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 782

**Rhododendron vanvuurenii** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Eyma 1147; Monod de Froideville 398; Rachmat 878

**Rhododendron zollingeri** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 271; Rachmat 883; Sands 277

## VACCINIUM

**Vaccinium apophysatum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3274

**Vaccinium aucupis** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Heinrich 332

**Vaccinium centrocelebicum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2600–3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 586

**Vaccinium centrocelebicum** Sleumer var. **maius** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2400 m

Collection(s) — bb 26640

**Vaccinium contractum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1630 m

Collection(s) — K.F. Sarasin & P.B. Sarasin  
2080**Vaccinium cuneifolium** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Reinwardt 1566

**Vaccinium dubiosum** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 3969

**Vaccinium kjellbergii** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3480; Kjellberg 2068

**Vaccinium latissimum** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Wieringa 1894

**Vaccinium paludicolum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3957

**Vaccinium sclerophyllum** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3623

**Vaccinium tomicipes** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 2500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1453

**Vaccinium warburgii** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Warburg 16811

**Vaccinium spec.**Vernacular name(s) — Copeng [Timampu];  
Wolisi [Sulawesi Tenggara]Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 20–2900 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 3755; Coode 6184; De Vogel 5247,  
5354, 5356, 5368, 5395, 5425, 5426, 5437,  
5607, 5804, 5818, 5829, 6324, 6344; Eyma  
3795; Hennipman 5345, 6053; Kofman 225,  
254; McDonald & Ismail Cat 4153; Monod  
de Froideville 125; Sands 290, 584; Tantra  
1567, 1601; Van Balgooy 3233, 3364, 3395,  
3443, 3688; Yoshida 1187, 1448; Yusuf &  
Wahyono 161

## ERYTHROXYLACEAE

## ERYTHROXYLUM

**Erythroxylum burmanicum** Griff.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 50–400 m

Collection(s) — De Joncheere 1031; Meijer  
10177; Van Balgooy 2963**Erythroxylum cuneatum** (Miq.) Kurz var.  
**bancanum** Schulz

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 15589

**Erythroxylum ecarinatum** BurckSulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 20–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 31888; Cel II 267; Prawiro-  
atmodjo & Soewoko 1881, 1938**Erythroxylum novogranatense** (Morris)  
Hieron.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 2

## EUPHORBIACEAE

## ACALYPHA

**Acalypha amentacea** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3512; Kaudern 295, 396;  
Lam 2497, 2567, 3358; Meijer 9257, 10197;  
Noerkas 379; Posthumus 2375; Van Balgooy  
3608, 3620

**Acalypha capillipes** Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2946

**Acalypha caturus** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–1400 m

Collection(s) — bb 14148; Bloembergen 4138,  
4217, 4248; Bünnemeyer 12553; Cel V 263;  
Coode 5991; De Vogel 2490; Elbert 3389,  
3450; Eyma 1155; Johansson 573; Koorders  
16779, 16780, 16781, 16787, 19464; Lam  
2766; Manichit 26; Meijer 10043, 10709;  
Milliken 908; Noerkas 448; Rachmat 152,  
570; Ramlanto 259; Ramlanto & Fanani 491;  
Teijsmann HB 12834, HB 14177; Van Bal-  
gooy 3506

**Acalypha grandis** Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16784, 16786, 16867

**Acalypha hellwigii** Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3750

**Acalypha hellwigii** Warb. var. **mollis** (Warb.)  
K. Schum. & Lauterb.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9247; Yoshida 1425

**Acalypha indica** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Koorders 16778; Noerkas 1

**Acalypha lanceolata** Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2883, 2925; Kaudern  
373; Monod de Froideville 389; Noerkas 5

**Acalypha longispica** Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5069, 5194

**Acalypha spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–1060 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15659, 15722, 16104;  
Coode 5859, 5965; Eyma 1539, 3751; Johans-  
son 160, 337; Keßler et al. PK 3145; Meijer  
10198; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3374,  
TCW 3515

## ACTEPHILA

**Actephila javanica** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16937

**Actephila spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 300–450 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5916; Yusuf & Wahyono  
13

## ALCHORNEA

**Alchornea rugosa** (Lour.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3993; Koorders  
16807, 16951; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri  
1108, 1200, 1477

## ALEURITES

**Aleurites moluccana** (L.) Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 0–560 m

Collection(s) — bb 21348, 21381; Bünнемeyer 12486; Chin 3434; Elbert 2603, 2603a; Koorders 16805; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1560, 1579; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1823; Rachmat 376

## ANTIDESMA

**Antidesma bunius** (L.) Spreng.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rachmat 617

**Antidesma celebicum** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16492; bb 14329, 17044; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3550, 3643; Burley et al. 3558; Cel V 125; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6555; Elbert 3162; Forman 253, 335; Johansson 386; Koorders 16790, 16792, 16793, 16795, 16799, 16800; Lam 2785, 3379; Meijer 9719, 10686; Milliken 917; Noerkas 498; Teijsmann HB 12693

**Antidesma coriaceum** Tul.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Forman 316

**Antidesma elbertii** Petra Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 32; Coode 5838, 5844, 6068; De Vogel 5626; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6508, 6517; Elbert 3079; Meijer 10811; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1233, 1417; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1887; Rachmat 755; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3465

**Antidesma excavatum** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–1050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5612; Meijer 11289; Rachmat 641

**Antidesma ghaesembilla** Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Amir 16; bb 20328; Noerkas 217; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1201; Teijsmann HB 12362, HB 12661; Van Balgooy 3936

**Antidesma heterophyllum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–5 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2553

**Antidesma montanum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–497 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4209, 4219; Chin 3392; Coode 5879, 6242; Elbert 3139; Ramlanto & Fanani 675

**Antidesma riparium** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9933; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1979; Tantra 1537; Van Balgooy 3130

**Antidesma stipulare** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2002; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4222; Johansson 62, 123; Meijer 10129; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1462; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1891

**Antidesma tomentosum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 70–500 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5948; Koorders 16854; Lam 2693, 3298

**Antidesma spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1400 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6138; Koorders 16802; Mamahit 27

## APOROSA

**Aporosa falcifera** Hook. f.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16798, 16801, 16973

**Aporosa frutescens** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3520, 3556, 3730, 3840, 4023, 4044; Ramlanto & Fanani 666

**Aporosa leytenis** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 250–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 14341, 14543; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6770; Johansson 198; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3472, TCW 3493

**Aporosa lucida** (Miq.) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 480 m

Collection(s) — Kofman 134

**Aporosa octandra** (Buch.-Ham. ex D. Don) Vickery var. *malesiana* Schot

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — bb 5851, 21612, 24974; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1265; Rachmat 837, 847

## AUSTROBUXUS

**Austroboxus nitidus** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 300–1700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6391, 6392; McDonald & Ismail 3861, 4055; Neth. Ind. For. Service 228; Van Balgooy 4086, 4089

## BACCAUREA

**Baccaurea javanica** Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 80 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16809, 16811, 16813, 16814, 16815, 16816, 16848; Lam 2657, 2739; Meijer 10814; Wardi Wd 106

**Baccaurea nanihua** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 645 m

Collection(s) — bb 9711, 23572, 26013; Cel II 440; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1736, 1766; Van Balgooy 3834

**Baccaurea odoratissima** Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3604

**Baccaurea papuana** F.M. Bailey

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4047, 4101, 4202, 4244

**Baccaurea pubera** (Miq.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Meijer 11222

**Baccaurea pyriformis** Gage

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 652

**Baccaurea racemosa** (Reinw. ex Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 24198; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6769; Forman 255; Johansson 69; Meijer 10995; Ramlanto & Fanani 533

**Baccaurea tetrandra** (Baill.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East  
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3532, 3634, 3890, 3936; Coode 6079, 6082; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1973; Wardi Wd 107



## BISCHOFIA

**Bischofia javanica** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15826; bb 19451, 23895,  
25005, 32489; De Vogel 5643; De Vogel &  
Vermeulen 6633; Koorders 16817, 16818;  
Lam 2901; Noerkas 378

## BLUMEODENDRON

**Blumeodendron kurzii** (Hook. f.) J. J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 4104

## BREYNIA

**Breynia cernua** (Poir.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 1250 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4036; Burley et  
al. 3982; De Vogel 2513, 5712, 5723, 5885,  
6057; Coode 6292; Elbert 2789, 3009, 3391,  
3437, 3439; Eyma 1136, 3732; Forman 345;  
Koorders 16878, 16940, 16941, 16961; Lam  
2933; McDonald & Ismail 4102; Meijer  
10650, 10736; Milliken 941; Noerkas 321;  
Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1629; Rachmat  
10; Ramlanto 235; Widjaja 766

**Breynia microphylla** (Kurz ex Teijsm. & Binn.)  
Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12138; Elbert  
2584; Mamahit 31; Teijsmann HB 14013;  
Yoshida 1211

## BRIDELIA

**Bridelia glauca** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 0–850 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4229; Koorders  
16820, 16821, 16823, 16826, 16832; Yusuf  
& Wahyono 47

**Bridelia insulana** Hance

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 16650, 19409, 19449, 21749,  
31490, 31875; Cel III 65; Forman 406;  
Koorders 16822, 16824, 16825, 16828, 16829,  
16830, 16831; Teijsmann HB 5593, HB 12819

**Bridelia tomentosa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11284; De Vogel  
5664, 5665; Elbert 2573, 3380; Eyma 330;  
McDonald & Ismail 4038; Meijer 10214;  
Rachmat 31; Teijsmann HB 11768, HB 12115,  
HB 12167, HB 12292

## CHAMAESYCE

**Chamaesyce vachellii** (Hook. & Arn.) Hurus.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6378; Eyma 343, 370,  
3379; Kaudern 279; Kjellberg 166; Monod  
de Froideville 396; Rachmat 100; Teijsmann  
HB 11923; Zollinger 2308

## CLADOGYNOS

**Cladogynos orientalis** Zipp. ex Span.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 280 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5863; Kaudern 490;  
Kjellberg 375; Van Balgooy 2991

## CLAOXYLON

**Claoxylon brachyandrum** Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2400 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12025, 12111,  
12321

**Claoxylon frutescens** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Koorders 16835, 16966; Teijsmann HB 14043

**Claoxylon longifolium** (Blume) Endl. ex Hassk.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 261

**Claoxylon polot** (Burm. f.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3313

**Claoxylon purpureum** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2200 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11850, 11856

## CLEIDION

**Cleidion javanicum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16938

## CLEISTANTHUS

**Cleistanthus myrianthus** (Hassk.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 74, II 326, II 487; Koorders 16919; Lam 2900, 2980, 3337; Meijer 10705; Teijsmann 12427, HB 11746, HB 11882, HB 12409, HB 12573, HB 12634, HB 12686

**Cleistanthus sumatranus** (Miq.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 24975; Cel IV 106, V 297; Elbert 3004; Koorders 16920; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Maskuri 1439, 1440; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1704; Rachmat 263; Teijsmann HB 12000, HB 12583, HB 12799

**Cleistanthus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5907; Elbert 2762; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Maskuri 1258, 1461

## CODIAEUM

**Codiaeum variegatum** (L.) Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2888, 2993, 3013

## CROTON

**Croton argyratus** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16838; Teijsmann HB 11878

**Croton cascarilloides** Raeusch.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 250–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2719

**Croton caudatus** Geiseler

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9200

**Croton oblongus** Burm. f.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10665; Koorders 19643; Lam 3277

**Croton tigilium** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 418; Koorders 16840, 16841; Noerkas 420; Rachmat 310

**Croton verreauxii** Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10948

**Croton spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6156

## DRYPETES

**Drypetes celebica** (Boerl. & Koord.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 33119; Koorders 16774; Teijsmann HB 12295

**Drypetes celebica** (Boerl. & Koord.) Pax & K. Hoffm. var. **glaber** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19628

**Drypetes hainanensis** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 25–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 16980, 24105

**Drypetes littoralis** (Rob.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–80 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2840, 2984

**Drypetes longifolia** (Blume) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini &amp; Rohajawati JJA 2883a; bb 5856, 14339, 17568, 29956; De Vogel 2459, 2463; Elbert 3258; Koorders 16265, 16270, 16271, 16272, 16273, 18510, 19600, 19635

**Drypetes macrophylla** (Blume) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 4036, 4074, 4125, 4134

**Drypetes maquilingensis** (Merr.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 35–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 31856, 31871

**Drypetes minahassae** (Boerl. & Koord.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3575; Koorders 16959, 16979, 19585, 19596

**Drypetes neglecta** (Koord.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 3688, 17182, 17644, 22946; Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 4135, 4144; Cel V 156, V 237; Kjellberg 1257; Meijer 10756; Noerkas 297

**Drypetes ovalis** (J.J. Sm.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 24115; Cel I 35, I 35b; Koorders 19449

**Drypetes roxburghii** Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 184, V 399

**Drypetes spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 19406, 19596, 21602, 32509; Cel II 226, II 343, V 224; Church &amp; Ismail 9; Coode 5946; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6610; Koorders 19626; Meijer 10752; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1709, 1739, 1772; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3417, TCW 3442, TCW 3496, TCW 3526

## ENDOSPERMUM

**Endospermum moluccanum** (Teijsm. & Binn.) Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–50 m

Collection(s) — De Vriese &amp; Teijsmann 69; Lam 2728

**Endospermum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Koorders 16969

## EUPHORBIA

**Euphorbia atoto** G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 5 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 2575, 6064; Hidayat AH 301; Snellius-II 11296A; Teijsmann HB 11990

**Euphorbia heterophylla** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 0–650 m  
Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 275; Johansson 270; Noerkas 61

**Euphorbia hirta** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 1000 m  
Collection(s) — Buwalda 3751; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6851; Eyma 1192, 1744

**Euphorbia hypericifolia** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1000 m  
Collection(s) — Eyma 1209

**Euphorbia pilulifera** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 250 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 2860; Koorders 16847; Monod de Froideville 386; Rachmat 93

**Euphorbia prostrata** Aiton

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–600 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7042; Eyma 1722, 1743; Hennipman 5021

**Euphorbia rothiana** Spreng.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 2100–2800 m  
Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3992; Eyma 1346, 1346b

**Euphorbia schumannii** Radcl.-Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 1000 m  
Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 261; Neth. Ind. For. Service 183; Noerkas 107; Rachmat 970

**Euphorbia thymifolia** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Koorders 16922

**Euphorbia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1700–2200 m  
Collection(s) — Meijer 9920

## EXCOECARIA

**Excoecaria agallocha** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 m  
Collection(s) — bb 17193, 21758; Elbert 3273; Grimes 1170; Lam 2449; Noerkas 266, 309, 402

## FLUEGGEA

**Flueggea virosa** (Roxb. ex Willd.) Voigt

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 10–40 m  
Collection(s) — Sidiyasa 1416; Van Balgooy 2989

## GALEARIA

**Galearia celebica** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 0–650 m  
Collection(s) — bb 18680; Darnaedi 2277; De Vogel 2547; Johansson 385; Koorders 19593; Meijer 11264

**Galearia celebica** Koord. var. **pubescens**

Forman  
Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 152

#### GLOCHIDION

##### **Glochidion acustylum** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3929

##### **Glochidion album** (Blanco) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4085

##### **Glochidion angulatum** C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Collection(s) — Kaudern 475

##### **Glochidion arborescens** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Zollinger 1146, 3538

##### **Glochidion brunneum** Hook. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400–850 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5696, 5828; Yusuf & Wahyono 165

##### **Glochidion butonicum** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2645, 2754

##### **Glochidion dichromum** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17288

##### **Glochidion dodecapterum** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 500–1000 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3562; Meijer 9954; Van Balgooy 3095

##### **Glochidion eriocarpum** Champ.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 535; Van Balgooy 3906

##### **Glochidion formanii** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 14122; Forman 198; Yoshida 1372

##### **Glochidion glabrum** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24084

##### **Glochidion gracile** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3027, 3509

##### **Glochidion hypoleucum** (Miq.) Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 645 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 123; Elbert 3016; Mahahit 7; Meijer 11079; Teijsmann HB 12584

##### **Glochidion insectum** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5085, 5502, 5567

##### **Glochidion insigne** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 60 m

Collection(s) — Amir 118

##### **Glochidion insigne** J.J. Sm. var. *glabrescens* Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 400–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5211, 5248, 5259, 5522, 5697

##### **Glochidion lanceilimum** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 90; Elbert 3447a

**Glochidion littorale** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 380 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6311; Noerkas 26;  
Zollinger 3434

**Glochidion lucidum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 4189, 21277, 22078

**Glochidion lutescens** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 350–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5691, 5692; Van Bal-  
gooy 3935, 3993, 3996

**Glochidion luzonense** Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — bb 71

**Glochidion molle** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-  
East  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — bb 5852; Elbert 2677, 2886;  
Koorders 16866; Meijer 10179

**Glochidion moluccanum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16864, 16872, 16874,  
16876; Meijer 10104

**Glochidion moluccanum** Blume var.**glabrescens** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2980; Eyma 371; Noer-  
kas 424; Rachmat 183, 576, 795, 855, 937;  
Van Balgooy 3534, 3648

**Glochidion novoguineense** K. Schum.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11215

**Glochidion obscurum** (Roxb. ex Willd.) Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 5156; Koorders 16877,  
16880; McDonald & Ismail 3870, 4061

**Glochidion philippicum** (Cav.) C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 17971; De Vogel 5591;  
Koorders 16870; Lam 2730; Meijer 11216;  
Noerkas 176; Rachmat 31B, 36

**Glochidion pubicapsa** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5695

**Glochidion rubrum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Boschproefstation 4; Elbert  
2540; Hidayat AH 284; Koorders 16868;  
Lam 3269; Meijer 11309; Rachmat 551;  
Teijsmann HB 13825

**Glochidion stenophyllum** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6067

**Glochidion sumatranum** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — bb 17234; Cel II 315, III 45;  
Elbert 3447; Lam 2529, 2784, 3430; Teijs-  
mann HB 12551

**Glochidion ultrabasicola** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 480 m

Collection(s) — Kofman 129; Meijer 11102;  
Van Balgooy 3703

**Glochidion williamsii** C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 29196; Bünнемeyer 11936

**Glochidion wonenggau** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 14129

**Glochidion xerocarpum** (O. Schwarz) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Grimes 1219

**Glochidion zeylanicum** Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16863; Meijer 11071

**Glochidion spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1050–1060 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3136, PK 3150

HOMALANTHUS

**Homalanthus populneus** (Geiseler) Pax

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–3000 m

Collection(s) — Achmad 182; Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2967; Amir 189; bb 14127; Bloembergen 4044; Buwalda 3787; Bünнемeyer 11245, 12052, 12336; Church & Ismail 6; Coode 6151; De Vogel 2610, 5346A, 5408, 5693, 5834, 5933, 7162; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7291; Elbert 3013, 3262; Eyma 603, 1154, 1614; Hennipman 6015; Johansson 3; Kaudern 425; Kjellberg 508; Koorders 16881, 16882, 16884, 16886; Lam 2527; Meijer 9786, 10748; Rachmat 330, 944; Sands 486, 488, 589; Van Balgooy 3478, 3631, 3927; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3383

HOMONOIA

**Homonoia riparia** Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2953; Church & Ismail 4; Meijer 19684; Teijsmann HB 12442; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3478

JATROPHA

**Jatropha curcas** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3582; Eyma 4059; Grimes 1042; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1271

**Jatropha gossypifolia** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9208, 10170

**Jatropha pandurifolia** Andr. var. **latifolia** Pax

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 62

**Jatropha spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6105

LASIOCocca

**Lasiococca malaccensis** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 60 m

Collection(s) — bb 26278

MACARANGA

**Macaranga aenigmatica** Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 21721; Cel II 250, II 340; Grimes 1012; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1784

**Macaranga allorobinsonii** Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 17682, 26268; De Vogel 5270

**Macaranga carolinensis** Volkens

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2787; Kaudern 456a, 456b

**Macaranga carrii** L.M. Perry

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 1350 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3551

**Macaranga celebica** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 217, II 365; De Vogel 6029, 6079, 6246, 6247; Koorders 16914, 16978

**Macaranga conifera** (Zoll.) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel IV 82

**Macaranga cumingii** Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16916

**Macaranga denticulata** (Blume) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10905

**Macaranga gigantea** (Rchb.f. & Zoll.) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 331

**Macaranga glaberrima** (Hassk.) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5659

**Macaranga grandifolia** (Blanco) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 200–250 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2859, 2894

**Macaranga hispida** (Blume) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16207; bb 17067; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3910, 4116; Cel II 390; De Vogel 2635, 5505, 5709; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6456, 7051; Elbert 3145; Eyma 1142; Forman 334; Johansson 347; Kjellberg 685; Koorders 16892, 16895, 16901, 16910; Lam 2727; Meijer 9258, 9357, 10935; Milliken 912; Noerkas 337, 358; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1152, 1337, 1472, 1555; Tantra 1527; Teijsmann HB 11932; Van Balgooy 3941, 3943; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3456

**Macaranga involucrata** (Roxb.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Coodé 5817; De Vogel 5694, 5936; Elbert 2524, 2705, 2706, 2797, 3072, 3304, 3398; Meijer 10806; Teijsmann HB 12123; Widjaja 623

**Macaranga loheri** Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1300 m

Collection(s) — bb 24164

**Macaranga magnifolia** L.M. Perry

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1965

**Macaranga mappa** (L.) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 219; Koorders 16891, 16898; Lam 3299; Meijer 10936; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1721; Van Balgooy 3106; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3439

**Macaranga minahassae** Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 0–700 m



Collection(s) — bb 17649; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6939; Koorders 16897, 16902; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3373, TCW 3521

**Macaranga rorokae** Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24162, 33065; De Vogel 5050

**Macaranga sandsii** Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1650 m

Collection(s) — Sands 368

**Macaranga serratifolia** Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1650 m

Collection(s) — Sands 366

**Macaranga tanarius** (L.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Amir 83; Bünнемeyer 10584, 10897, 11113; Church & Ismail 8; Coode 5827; De Vogel 5753; Elbert 2724, 2910, 3376, 3376a, 3436, 3436a; Kaudern 211; Koorders 16900, 19726; Lam 2531; Meijer 10745; Noerkas 113, 188; Rachmat 237, 279, 329, 376a, 717; Teijsmann HB 321, HB 12138, HB 12657, HB 12694, HB 12731, HB 13800; Van Hulstijn 405

**Macaranga tanarius** (L.) Müll. Arg. var. **tanarius**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East  
Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6452, 6458; Elbert 2942; Johansson 343

**Macaranga tanarius** (L.) Müll. Arg. var. **tomentosa** (Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2968

**Macaranga waturandangii** Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1600–1700 m

Collection(s) — bb 20223; Van Balgooy 3384

**Macaranga spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9344; Teijsmann HB 13754, HB 13962

MALLOTUS

**Mallotus blumeanus** Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 650–1000 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 89, 192; Van Balgooy 3055, 3427

**Mallotus dispar** (Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16947, 16970

**Mallotus floribundus** (Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2930; bb 18084, 25010; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4040, 4216; Cel V 293; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6491, 6936; Forsten 320; Koorders 16903, 16905; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 2000; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3445

**Mallotus mollissimus** (Geiseler) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16159; bb 14128, 28281; Cel V 292; Chin 3420; De Vogel 5039, 5920; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6453, 6680, 6916; Elbert 2693, 2819, 2912, 2943, 2996, 3248, 3416, 3442, 3442a; Forman 254; Johansson 527; Kaudern 64; Keßler et al. PK 3149, PK 3169; Koorders 16907, 16908; Lam 2463, 2645; Meijer 9395, 10112, 10931; Noerkas 355; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1266, 1479, 1535; Rachmat 197, 280, 731, 851; Ramlanto & Fanani 645; Soenarko 310; Teijsmann HB

14157; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3369; Widjaja 623a, 691

**Mallotus paniculatus** (Lam.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Amir 23; bb 4985, 24977; Eyma 3409; Meijer 11053; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1203; Van Balgooy 3515, 3632, 3875; Wardi Wd 67; Yusuf & Wahyono 67

**Mallotus peltatus** (Geiseler) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 755 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2949; Amir 241; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4043, 4121, 4122, 4220, 4239; Coode 6070, 6215; De Vogel 2540; Elbert 3150; Meijer 10727, 10903; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1282, 1372, 1403, 1547; Rachmat 800; Teijmann HB 12570, HB 12687

**Mallotus philippensis** (Lam.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — bb 18420, 21766; De Vogel 5669; Elbert 2911; Forsten 363; Kjellberg 570; Koorders 16915; Meijer 10236; Noerkas 94a, 268

**Mallotus repandus** (Willd.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2720; Eyma 3501; Van Balgooy 2980; Van Steenis 10334

**Mallotus repandus** (Willd.) Müll. Arg. var. **genuinus** Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Forsten 314, 442

**Mallotus resinosus** (Blanco) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Collection(s) — Kaudern 491, 492; Teijmann HB 13797, HB 13912

**Mallotus tillifolius** (Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15995; Kaudern 202; Koorders 16932; Lam 3351; Meijer 10116; Yusuf & Wahyono 35

**Mallotus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 80–650 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 286; Ramlanto 114; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3524

MANIHOT

**Manihot esculenta** Crantz

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2517, 2737; Forsten 118; Kaudern 6

MELANOLEPIS

**Melanolepis multiglandulosa** (Reinw. ex Blume) Rchb.f. & Zoll.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Amir 192; bb 17062, 21362; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3863; Cel V 289; Coode 6065; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6465, 6486, 6991; Elbert 2586, 2755, 2848, 3247; Eyma 1590, 3425, 3991; Koorders 16956, 19731, 24071; Lam 2464, 2546; Meijer 9274; Noerkas 160; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1074, 1198; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1677, 1685; Rachmat 149, 367, 838; Sidiyasa 1396; Wardi Wd 40; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3387, TCW 3414

NEOSCORTCHINIA

**Neoscortchinia nicobarica** (Hook.f.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 280 m

Collection(s) — bb 19443, 21613, 32546, 33110; Cel II 451; Koorders 16974

**Neoscortechinia philippinensis** (Merr.) Welzen  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — bb 1819, 1871

## NEOTREWIA

**Neotrewia cumingii** (Müll.Arg.) Pax & K. Hoffm.  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–1000 m  
Collection(s) — Afriastini 2030; bb 14211, 14213; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3879, 3893; Burley et al. 3587; De Vogel 5080; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6492, 7046; Koorders 16929, 16964, 16967, 16968, 16971, 16972; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1280; Teijsmann HB 12429

**Neotrewia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 0–50 m  
Collection(s) — bb 17202

## OMPHALEA

**Omphalea bracteata** (Blanco) Merr.  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Hose 825; Koorders 16350, 17994, 17997

## PACHYSTYLIDIUM

**Pachystylidium hirsutum** (Blume) Pax & K. Hoffm.  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 3340; Van Balgooy 2974

## PHYLLANTHUS

**Phyllanthus amarus** Schum. & Thonn.  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1000 m  
Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4146

**Phyllanthus calycinus** Labill.  
Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 25–150 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 3010

**Phyllanthus lamprophyllus** Müll.Arg.  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11877

**Phyllanthus mindorensis** C.B. Rob.  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 0–600 m  
Collection(s) — Koorders 16924, 16949, 16954; Teijsmann HB 11599

**Phyllanthus niruri** L.  
Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–125 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 2531, 2903

**Phyllanthus reticulatus** Poir.  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–400 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5870; Elbert 6518; Hennipman 5838; Metzner 193; Noerkas 37

**Phyllanthus reticulatus** Poir. forma **glaber** Müll.Arg.  
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 3298, 3298a; Teijsmann HB 12338, HB 13851, HB 14153

**Phyllanthus reticulatus** Poir. forma **pubescens** J.J. Sm.  
Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 3358

**Phyllanthus samarensis** Müll.Arg.  
Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 10 m  
Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 2976

**Phyllanthus urinaria** L.  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3752; Elbert 2928; Eyma 3436, 3522; Kaudern 420; Koorders 18728

**Phyllanthus virgatus** J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–125 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2592, 2679, 2881, 2927; Eyma 3414; Kjellberg 165; Noerkas 71; Van Balgooy 3953

**Phyllanthus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–2200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16549; Bünнемeyer 12002; De Joncheere 1024; Eyma 3440; Johansson 294; Keßler et al. PK 3154; Teijsmann HB 13902

PIMELODENDRON

**Pimelodendron amboinicum** Hassk.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East, North

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — bb 17632, 21337, 29463; Cel II 461, V 171, V 171a; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6691; Lam 2614, 3043, 3335; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 2005; Ramlanto & Fanani 715; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3388

RICINUS

**Ricinus communis** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1450 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4777; Bünнемeyer 11608; Elbert 2703; Eyma 4200; Kaudern 399; Koorders 16931; Wardi Wd 70

SAUROPUS

**Sauropus androgynus** (L.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–645 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3597; Elbert 2650, 2689,

2941, 3011, 3041, 3292; Eyma 334; Koorders 16942; Noerkas 196; Rachmat 80, 189, 235; Wardi Wd 56

SPATHIOSTEMON

**Spathiostemon javensis** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 24130; Cel IV 157; Hennipman 6136; Rachmat 856; Van Balgooy 3589

STROPHIOBLACHIA

**Strophoblachia fimbriallyx** Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, North

Altitude — 0–40 m

Collection(s) — De Joncheere 1025, 1030; De Vogel 5023; Hennipman 5020; Sidiyasa 1410

SUMBAVIOPSIS

**Sumbaviopsis albicans** (Blume) J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto 249

SUREGADA

**Suregada glomerulata** (Blume) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3420; Meijer 10169, 10921; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1467

**Suregada multiflora** (Juss.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300–550 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6124

TRIADICA

**Triadica cochinchinensis** Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–25 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 81, IV 81B, IV 160

## TRIGONOPLEURA

**Trigonopleura malayana** Hook. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 600 m  
Collection(s) — bb 29657

## TRIGONOSTEMON

**Trigonostemon spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11732

## FAGACEAE

## CASTANOPSIS

**Castanopsis acuminatissima** (Blume) Rheder

Vernacular name(s) — Haleka/Kaha [Napu/ Uma]; jassi [Rante pao]; Koha; Panise; Simimpi; Tjoengaloä  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 800–2200 m  
Collection(s) — bb 15025, 15089, 15598, 17118, 20198, 23356, 25553, 28266, 29012; Eyma 1515; Koorders 16617; Meijer 9475A; Sands 527; Van Balgooy 3181, 3373, 3400; Zeef 184

## LITHOCARPUS

**Lithocarpus caudatifolius** (Miq.) Rehder

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Koorders 16633

**Lithocarpus celebicus** (Miq.) Rehder

Vernacular name(s) — Haleka [Besoa]; Palili  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–1250 m  
Collection(s) — bb 19421, 28262, 32801; Cel II 424, IV 152, IV 153, IV 154, V 157; De Vogel 5092, 5093, 5101, 5555; Forman 264; Johansson 200; Koorders 16618, 16622, 16624, 16625, 16626, 16630, 16634, 16635, 16636, 16638, 16639, 16670, 16957; Meijer 9259; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1697, 1924; Rachmat 1011; Teijsmann HB 5337, HB 12557, HB 12720, HB 14095

**Lithocarpus glutinosus** (Blume) Soepadmo

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Koorders 16629; Reinwardt 866

**Lithocarpus grandifolius** (Blume) Mahesw.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 800–1700 m  
Collection(s) — bb 20917; Meijer 9295; Van Balgooy 3398

**Lithocarpus havilandii** (Stapf) Barnett

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 400–3000 m  
Collection(s) — bb 22858; Bünnemeyer 11935, 12183, 12226; De Vogel 5427, 5483; Eyma 577, 734, 3672; Meijer 9889; Toxopeus 15; Van Balgooy 3349, 3399, 3775

**Lithocarpus induta** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 1000 m  
Collection(s) — Tantra 1505

**Lithocarpus menadoensis** (Koord.) Soepadmo

Vernacular name(s) — Pasaololi; Woomeoelo/ Lengahob  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 25–1400 m  
Collection(s) — bb 2245, 17542, 24704, 29017, 29473; Cel II 301, II 457, IV 151; Koorders 16632, 16642

**Lithocarpus spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kacuno/Palli [South/ Bug]; Liasa [Soroaka]; Peli [Soroaka]; Polili [Tolaki]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 75–1700 m  
Collection(s) — bb 28289; Coode 6088; De Vogel 2597, 5857, 5862, 5906, 6120, 6208, 6224, 6236, 6363; Hennipman 5755; Meijer 9833, 11437; Van Balgooy 3974; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3520, TCW 3540; Yoshida 1382

## TRIGONOBALANUS

**Trigonobalanus verticillata** Forman

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 15–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 20206, 22621, 33063

## FLACOURTIACEAE

## CASEARIA

**Casearia grewiaefolia** Vent.

Vernacular name(s) — Karikis lawanan; Karikis sela; Soensoean

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 20–450 m

Collection(s) — bb 29475, 31486; Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 3883; Koorders 18797, 18799, 18800; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1674

**Casearia grewiaefolia** Vent. var. **gelonioides** (Blume) SleumerVernacular name(s) — Donga-donga; Lemboa  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 21594, 31919; Béguin 201; Elbert 3469; Kjellberg 585; Koorders 18796, 18798; Teijsmann HB 11868, HB 12089, HB 13815; Van Balgooy 3105

**Casearia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 300–1800 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5442, 6292, 6399

## ERYTHROSPERMUM

**Erythrospermum candidum** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11869

## FLACOURTIA

**Flacourtia indica** (Burm. f.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 14140

**Flacourtia inermis** Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Tomi-tomi

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16260; Vorderman 7

**Flacourtia rukam** Zoll. & Moritzi

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5923

**Flacourtia zippellii** Slooten

Vernacular name(s) — Boenaroh

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 75–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 25540; Koorders 16269; Lam 3174; Meijer 10848

## HOMALIUM

**Homalium caryophyllaceum** (Zoll. & Moritzi) Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2 m

Collection(s) — bb 19691

**Homalium celebicum** Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Kari(s)kis/Kaikis; Karikis meka; Karikis rinlek; Karingis; Kombolili

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 4–550 m

Collection(s) — bb 8452, 31882; Koorders 18803, 18811, 18812, 18813, 18815; Lam 2431; Teijsmann HB 11830, HB 12296

**Homalium foetidum** (Roxb.) Benth.

Vernacular name(s) — Gia; Kajoe besi [intal-oen]; Kajoe bessi; Kolaka molaka/Longor; Tohasik

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 4992, 17495, 18014, 22988, 23094, 23291, 23293, 23295, 32462, 32602, 33121; Cel II 386; Ham L 1; Koorders 18804, 18805, 18806, 18807, 18808, 18810, 18814

**Homalium minahassae** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19455

**Homalium spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 82;  
Koorders 16259, 16262

## HYDNOCARPUS

**Hydnocarpus heterophylla** Blume subsp.  
**philippinensis** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — bb 31864

**Hydnocarpus sumatrana** (Miq.) Koord.Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 20–250 mCollection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 4221; De Vogel 2580; Koorders 18795,  
19631; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1090,  
1427; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1870**Hydnocarpus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 3566

## ITOA

**Itoa stapfii** (Koord.) SleumerSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 500–1000 mCollection(s) — bb 26293; Koorders 16888; Van  
Balgooy 3092

## OSMELIA

**Osmelia philippina** (Turcz.) Benth

Vernacular name(s) — Madaoesiep

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 14137; Forman 228, 242;  
Koorders 18794; Meijer 9990; Prawiro-  
atmodjo & Maskuri 1283

## PANGIUM

**Pangium edule** Reinw.

Vernacular name(s) — Pang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24483, 28277; Cel V 126,  
V 338; Coode 5937, 6216; De Vogel 2543;  
Koorders 16268, 19764; Prawiroatmodjo &  
Soewoko 1895; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW  
3457, TCW 3458

## RYPAROSA

**Ryparosa javanica** (Blume) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10788

## SCOLOPIA

**Scolopia crenata** Clos

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10850

**Scolopia luzonensis** (Presl) Warb.Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–497 mCollection(s) — Elbert 3120, 3230, 3315; Teijs-  
mann HB 11808, HB 12207, HB 12278, HB  
12315, HB 12330**Scolopia spinosa** (Roxb.) Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 700–900 m

Collection(s) — McDonald &amp; Ismail 4174

## TRICHADENIA

**Trichadenia philippinensis** Merr.Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 15 m

Collection(s) — bb 21608

## XYLOSMA

**Xylosma luzonensis** (Presl) ClosSulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2663

## GNETACEAE

## GNETUM

**Gnetum cuspidatum** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — bankino badja [Saloean]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 170–1150 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3803; Hennipman 6057;  
Koorders 17213; Lam 2760, 2909, 3317;  
Ramlanto 170

**Gnetum gnemon** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Behu [Uma]; Saede; soa  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — bb 1902, 5869, 17968, 21702,  
24980; De Vogel 5624; Elbert 2940, 3134,  
3457, 3492; Johansson 324; Koorders 17207,  
17217; Lam 2545, 3034, 3113, 3275; Meijer  
11249; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1441,  
1508; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1765;  
Ramlanto & Fanani 733; Teijsmann HB  
12519; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3396

**Gnetum gnemon** L. var. **gnemon**

Vernacular name(s) — Kai-Kai  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 200–300 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17208; Meijer 10062;  
Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1932; Rachmat  
159

**Gnetum latifolium** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 5, 172; Meijer 10847,  
10957; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1750

**Gnetum latifolium** Blume var. **funiculare**  
(Blume) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri  
1330

**Gnetum latifolium** Blume var. **latifolium**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 20–1500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2542; Forsten 347;  
Hennipman 5825; Meijer 9602, 10920; Pra-  
wiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1825; Teijsmann  
HB 12568; Van Balgooy 3679, 3807

**Gnetum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 420 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5940; De Vogel 5761,  
6230; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6496, 6552,  
6732, 6743; De Vogel et al. 5761; Whitmore  
& Sidiyasa 3394

## GOODENIACEAE

## SCAEVOLA

**Scaevola micrantha** Presl

Vernacular name(s) — Panimburan'a  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3266

**Scaevola oppositifolia** R.Br.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 125–2200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15812; Bünнемeyer  
11040, 11411, 11994; De Vogel 5971; Elbert  
3019; Eyma 1450, 4024; Kaudern 518;  
Koorders 18380, 18381, 18386; Meijer 11310,  
11507; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1111;  
Rachmat 525; Van Balgooy 3301, 3628;  
Yoshida 1012

**Scaevola sericea** Vahl

Vernacular name(s) — Panemboeran  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16014; Elbert 2564,  
3239; Eyma 3583; Grimes 1183; Koorders  
17219, 17220; Lam 3375, 3425; Rachmat  
689, 773; Snellius-II 11299A, 11593A



## GUTTIFERAE

## CRATOXYLON

**Cratoxylon spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Peringan/Walahopa [Palopo/Kendari]; Uing [Kotamobagu]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5715, 5879, 6019, 6181, 6693; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6886, 6914A; Hennipman 5827

## GARCINIA

**Garcinia balica** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11153; Noerkas 425

**Garcinia celebica** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 15–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 32514; Burghardt 5855; Cel II 112; Ramlanto & Fanani 721; Teijsmann HB 11843, HB 12392

**Garcinia cornea** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Panggamuil'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3309

**Garcinia daedalanthera** Pierre

Vernacular name(s) — Mabagoestang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 50–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 13509; De Vriese 138; Koorders 17312, 17314, 17315, 17321, 17324, 17337, 17339; Ramlanto & Fanani 651

**Garcinia dulcis** (Roxb.) Kurz

Vernacular name(s) — Boeno Soewai; Mamoendoeng

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 6039, 13756, 17569, 17966, 21761; Cel II 435; De Vogel 2455; Elbert

3244, 3361, 3362; Kjellberg 630; Koorders 17319, 17322, 17338; Meijer 10817; Teijsmann HB 12547, HB 12730

**Garcinia lateriflora** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 200–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3518, 3523; Ramlanto & Fanani 719

**Garcinia maluensis** Lauterb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4015

**Garcinia minahassensis** Pierre

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 389; Koorders 17310, 17326

**Garcinia morella** Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10919

**Garcinia parviflora** (Miq.) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50–600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17320, 17328; Ramlanto 186

**Garcinia picorhiza** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 300–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17323, 17325, 17332, 17333; Teijsmann HB 14171

**Garcinia rhizophorides** Elmer

Vernacular name(s) — burit'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3288

**Garcinia tetrandra** Pierre

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2442, 2535; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1088

**Garcinia treubii** Pierre

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10774

**Garcinia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — kordies [Saloean]; Mandoela; Maro [Besoa]; Mire [Timampu]; Mire Ilandora; Mire Pae; Mire sinari; Mire soewai; Mire toewai

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1600 m

Collection(s) — Amir 172; bb 19600, 20862, 21730, 23911, 25534, 25536, 26016, 26294, 28291; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3602, 3718, 3729, 3848, 3986, 4005, 4020; Cel II 359, II 417, II 418, II 429, II 443, III 108, V 296; Coode 5943, 5951, 6018, 6019, 6050, 6282; De Vogel 2456, 2538, 5489, 6189, 6290, 6354; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6494, 6501, 6509, 6564, 6613, 6638; Elbert 3357, 3384, 3402, 3403; Eyma 3804; Forman 306; Hennipman 6076; Johansson 290; Keßler et al. PK 3133; Koorders 17308, 17311, 17330, 17331, 17334, 17335, 17336, 18385; Kostermans & Soegeng Reksodihardjo 2; Lam 2826; Mamahit 16; Meijer 11095, 11244, 11283, 11303; Prawiro-atmodjo & Soewoko 1667, 1711, 1740, 1745, 1746, 1828, 1831, 1931; Rachmat 393; Ramlanto 245; Ramlanto & Fanani 480; Teijsmann HB 11705; Van Balgooy 3109, 3115, 3769, 3872, 3877, 4011; Van Vuuren 230; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3395, TCW 3438, TCW 3453, TCW 3499, TCW 3501

## MESUA

**Mesua spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Moro wetai; Wetai koeni; Wetai naoe-naoe; Wetai singko

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 250–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 223, II 410, II 425, II 442, II 443, V 210

## HERNANDIACEAE

## HERNANDIA

**Hernandia nymphaeifolia** (Presl) Kubitzki

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2727; Eyma 3725; Koorders 17418, 17419, 17420; Rachmat 764; Van Balgooy 3588

**Hernandia ovigera** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Lilok'a oeroene

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 30–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 28233; Koorders 16701, 17414, 17415, 17417; Lam 2839

## HIMANTANDRACEAE

## GALBULIMINA

**Galbulimima belgraveana** (F. Muell.) Sprague

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 500–1500 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10003; Van Balgooy 3012, 3541, 3962

## ICACINACEAE

## APODYTES

**Apodytes dimidiata** E. Mey. ex Arn.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Lack &amp; Grimes 1676

## CITRONELLA

**Citronella suaveolens** (Blume) Howard

Vernacular name(s) — Baloelalembo; Kajoe sokkah; Pano-pano

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 700–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20434; Cel II 305, II 348; Koorders 19595; Teijsmann HB 13779, HB 13985, HB 14118

## GOMPHANDRA

**Gomphandra mappioides** Valetou

Vernacular name(s) — Lowa poete; Sowa poete; Taloeha

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 18683; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3540, 3828; Cel V 197, V 230; De Vogel 2670; Hennipman 6084, 6085; Koorders 17481, 18349, 18350, 18351, 18352, 18353, 18354, 18355, 18356, 18357, 18362; Ramlanto 213; Teijsmann HB 11742, HB 11973, HB 12841, HB 13783, HB 14033; Van Vuuren 445

**Gomphandra spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10984

## GONOCARYUM

**Gonocaryum calleryanum** (Baill.) Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Church & Ismail 25

**Gonocaryum littorale** (Blume) Sleumer

Vernacular name(s) — Baloela; Karo

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 6649, 32324; Cel II 489, IV 184; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1503; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1678

**Gonocaryum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 100–200 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1916

## IODES

**Iodes cirrhosa** Turcz.

Vernacular name(s) — Bindalahe; Laweha

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — Church & Ismail 22; De Vogel

& Vermeulen 6888; Forsten 7, 14, 24, 95, 385; Kaudern 50; Koorders 18343, 18345, 18346, 18348; Meijer 9398; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1075; Teijsmann HB 12624; Van Balgooy 2959; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3487

**Iodes philippinensis** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–130 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2807, 3211

## MEDUSANTHERA

**Medusanthera laxiflora** (Miers) Howard

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 21359, 21597; Cel V 180

## MIQUELIA

**Miquelia celebica** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2818; Johansson 383; Koorders 19594; Kruiff 23

## PHYTOCRENE

**Phytocrene hirsuta** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4010, 4066; Elbert 2997; Johansson 296; Kjellberg 311; Koorders 18361, 19411; Meijer 10818; Teijsmann HB 11823, HB 11838, HB 12258, HB 12714, HB 13690, HB 14055; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3443, TCW 3543

**Phytocrene macrophylla** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 20–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2640; Johansson 390; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1792

**Phytocrene macrophylla** (Blume) Blume var. **dasycarpa** (Miq.) Sleumer

Vernacular name(s) — Tali-utanarteh/Samad  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16054; De Vogel 5088;  
De Vogel & Vermeulen 6700, 6723; De Vriese  
& Teijsmann 22; Koorders 17992, 17996,  
18359; Reinwardt 12; Teijsmann HB 5211,  
HB 5271, HB 5791; Van Balgooy 3045, 4024

**Phytocrene spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 90–200 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6059, 6103, 6104

## STEMONURUS

**Stemonurus celebicus** Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18363, 19572

## IXONANTHACEAE

## IXONANTHES

**Ixonanthes petiolaris** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Loera poete  
Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel III 5

**Ixonanthes reticulata** Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Loera  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 200–420 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 357; De Vogel 6222

**Ixonanthes spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 15–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20902, 21609, 23266,  
25564, 29659

## JUGLANDACEAE

## ENGELHARDIA

**Engelhardia rigida** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 300–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 28224; Coode 6192; De  
Vogel 6353; Meijer 9254, 9404; Tantra 1558;  
Teijsmann HB 14144; Van Balgooy 3152

**Engelhardia serrata** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 19555, 20866, 23354, 24085;  
Kaudern 516; Meijer 9916

## LAURACEAE

## ACTINODAPHNE

**Actinodaphne angustifolia** Nees

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 10

**Actinodaphne glomerata** Nees

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1300 m

Collection(s) — bb 24156

**Actinodaphne intermedia** (Elmer) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Tahirimpat'a  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 200–900 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17453, 17468, 17510,  
17511; Lam 3267; Teijsmann HB 11758, HB  
11762

**Actinodaphne spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Tahirimpat'a; Waraoeloe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 20–3440 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 177; Coode 6080, 6277;  
De Vogel 5285; Elbert 3142; Eyma 775,  
3627; Forman 398; Johansson 336; Koorders  
17489, 17502; Kostermans & Soengeng Rek-  
sodihardjo 3; Lam 2694; Meijer 9123, 9717,

10775, 10843; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1631, 1872, 1917; Ramlanto & Fanani 678; Teijsmann HB 13592, HB 14028; Van Balgooy 3549, 4022

ALSEODAPHNE

**Alseodaphne lancilimba** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11856

BEILSCHMIEDIA

**Beilschmiedia gemmiflora** (Blume) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 21091; Cel I 95, V 130, V 195, V 195a

**Beilschmiedia gigantocarpa** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2077; bb 23921; Cel IV 98, IV 110, IV 185, IV 186, IV 187, IV 188; Van Balgooy 3924

**Beilschmiedia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Coode 6094; Johansson 404; Meijer 9957; Yusuf & Wahyono 119

CASSYTHA

**Cassytha filiformis** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5025; Elbert 2522; Eyma 367, 4011; Koorders 17398, 17399; Lam 3241; Van Balgooy 4045

CINNAMOMUM

**Cinnamomum burmanni** Nees ex Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 31909; Teijsmann HB 5306, HB 13951

**Cinnamomum celebicum** Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Balisu rintek; Lawang  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 5555, 24159, 26273; Cel V 321; Elbert 3111; Eyma 4096; Koorders 17401; Musser 295

**Cinnamomum pilosum** Cammerloher

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20219; Teijsmann HB 13753, HB 14192

**Cinnamomum polderi** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 700–1600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17404, 17408; Meijer 9429

**Cinnamomum porrectum** (Roxb.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 250–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 24492, 28244; Cel V 279; Meijer 9394

**Cinnamomum subaveniopsis** Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Ikondongi awoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–1250 m

Collection(s) — bb 28264; Cel IV 94

**Cinnamomum subavenium** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11509

**Cinnamomum sulavesianum** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Cel 465, II 148, III 57

**Cinnamomum trichophyllum** Quinn & Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Aringa

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 250–1100 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17402, 17405; Lam 2903; Meijer 9759; Musser 909, S 54a

**Cinnamomum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6201

## CRYPTOCARYA

**Cryptocarya ampla** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — bb 24499

**Cryptocarya cagayanensis** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 70 m

Collection(s) — bb 24986, 31826; Koorders 17480

**Cryptocarya celebica** (Koord.) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Monaladoti

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 17177; Burley, Partomi-hardjo &amp; Rachman 3551; Church &amp; Ismail 14; Koorders 16873, 19627

**Cryptocarya crassinervia** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 850 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf &amp; Wahyono 52

**Cryptocarya crassinerviopsis** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 1000–1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5496; Meijer 9725; Van Balgooy 3537

**Cryptocarya ferrea** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 25–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 18020; Koorders 17447, 17456, 17479, 17506, 17508

**Cryptocarya glauca** Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Tiempallang katji

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17455, 17469, 17483, 17509; Teijsmann HB 12556, HB 12722

**Cryptocarya laevigata** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2628; Koorders 17403, 17522

**Cryptocarya lancifolia** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3900

**Cryptocarya microcos** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 25–100 m

Collection(s) — Cel 342, IV 122

**Cryptocarya nitidissima** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 12662

**Cryptocarya palawanensis** Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Ikondonge molaba; Ikondongimolaba; Tenggera

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 127, V 202

**Cryptocarya subvelutina** Elmer

Vernacular name(s) — Lekak; Wiakan

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 12658, 14334, 17059; De Vriese &amp; Teijsmann 62, 66; Koorders 17451

**Cryptocarya sulavesiana** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel 346

**Cryptocarya triplinervis** R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Garete borong

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 89

**Cryptocarya spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Anak Ntawine [Uma];

Kuma [Mekongkas]; Kure [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–2200 m

Collection(s) — bb 24077; Coode 6149; De Vogel 2637, 5257, 5552, 5812, 5830, 6219; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6662; Johansson 330; Meijer 9431; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1770, 1943; Van Balgooy 3146, 3360, 3902; Widjaja 801

#### DEHAASIA

##### **Dehaasia caesia** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 25 m

Collection(s) — bb 31852; Meijer 10912

##### **Dehaasia cairocan** (Vidal) Allen

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 75 m

Collection(s) — bb 31900

##### **Dehaasia celebica** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 70–430 m

Collection(s) — bb 18416, 21751, 24983; Cel II 150, II 476; De Vogel 6258; Elbert 3281; Lam 3314

##### **Dehaasia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 22957; Coode 6095; Meijer 9547

#### ENDIANDRA

##### **Endiandra celebica** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Cel 133, IV 180; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1706

##### **Endiandra laxiflora** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 40–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 17205; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3753; De Vogel 6074

##### **Endiandra rubescens** (Blume) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1277, 1293

##### **Endiandra scrobiculata** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 1864

##### **Endiandra sulavesiana** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3588; Koorders 16644, 17440, 17526, 17780; Kostermans 11075

##### **Endiandra velutina** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 350–1650 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 221; Sands 369

##### **Endiandra spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3711, 3804, 4000; Kofman 140; Van Balgooy 3131

#### LINDERA

##### **Lindera apoensis** Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4028

##### **Lindera cuspidata** (Blume) Boerl.

Vernacular name(s) — Boekang Breboe; Rari-pungi mewakan

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 19704; Forman 339; Koorders 17441, 17478, 17482, 17501; Teijsmann HB 13981

##### **Lindera spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3560

## LITSEA

**Litsea densiflora** (Teschner) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 800–1000 m  
Collection(s) — Meijer 9672, 10027

**Litsea diversifolia** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 200 m  
Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 712

**Litsea elliptica** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Ponto langio  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 20–750 m  
Collection(s) — bb 21090, 28246; Cel III 61

**Litsea ferruginia** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Bakkang boeloe; Laput-ankawok  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 14120

**Litsea firma** (Blume) Hook. f.

Vernacular name(s) — Alo'k  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 5–1500 m  
Collection(s) — bb 21382, 22619, 24171, 31829, 33068; Cel II 302; Ramlanto & Fanani 714

**Litsea formanii** Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Timbora dempad  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 340–900 m  
Collection(s) — bb 13513, 17153; Forman 271; Koorders 17517, 17525

**Litsea fulva** (Blume) Vill.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 500 m  
Collection(s) — Koorders 17431, 17457, 17493, 17505

**Litsea garciae** Vidal

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — bb 28278

**Litsea glutinosa** (Lour.) C.B. Rob.

Vernacular name(s) — Luno  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 0–5 m  
Collection(s) — Koorders 17427; Lam 2452

**Litsea grandis** (Wall.) Hook. f.

Vernacular name(s) — Ponto oemera; Pontobaka-Pontopoe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 200–1800 m  
Collection(s) — bb 20864; Cel II 138, II 335, III 62; Koorders 17425

**Litsea hutchinsonii** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 200 m  
Collection(s) — bb 19420

**Litsea insignis** (Blume) Boerl.

Vernacular name(s) — Pa midar  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 125–645 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 3032; Noerkas 418

**Litsea mappacea** (Blume) Boerl.

Vernacular name(s) — ba'anah; Babaka / Baka poete; Bakan; Wakan [Tontembuan]; Wakkan  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15834; bb 17066, 21364; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3684; Cel V 240; Forman 346; Hose 196; Koorders 17421, 17422, 17423, 17430, 17438, 17445, 17454, 17471, 17473, 17485, 24066; Lam 2586; Meijer 9350; Noerkas 256, 495; Rachmat 578; Ramlanto & Fanani 746

**Litsea noronhae** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 100–350 m  
Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1377; Ramlanto & Fanani 490, 511

**Litsea ochracea** (Blume) Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11780



**Litsea oppositifolia** Gibbs

Vernacular name(s) — Nipil  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2648

**Litsea pallida** (Blume) Boerl.

Vernacular name(s) — Kalokaloro; Timboon  
rintek  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5161; Forman 364; Forsten  
10, 412

**Litsea robusta** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1531

**Litsea timoriana** Span.

Vernacular name(s) — abanbang'a; Monkoeni  
kaoe; Soejoe manaai; Wakan  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 20–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 14338, 28248; Cel V 183;  
De Vriese & Teijsmann 98; Forman 227;  
Koorders 17428, 17434, 17436, 17461,  
17484, 17496, 17497, 17499, 17500; Lam  
3010; Teijsmann HB 12431, HB 12627, HB  
13588

**Litsea tomentosa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 500–1000 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17466, 17467, 17472,  
17495, 17514

**Litsea varians** (Blume) Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 15927

**Litsea spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kali-bangkere; Ponto  
loijo  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 20–2450 m

Collection(s) — bb 20748, 26269, 32454; Cel  
II 314, III 14, IV 144, IV 146, IV 147; De  
Joncheere 1133; De Vogel 2645, 2647, 5163,

5241, 5345, 5424, 5531, 5561, 5598, 5656;  
Forman 389; Johansson 413, 541; Keßler et  
al. PK 3153, PK 3166; Koorders 17409,  
17411, 17432, 17435, 17448, 17449, 17452,  
17458, 17503, 18137; Meijer 9426, 9622,  
10877, 10998, 11302; Prawiroatmodjo &  
Soewoko 1702, 1866, 1893; Ramlanto &  
Fanani 663, 679; Sands 327, 382; Tantra  
1524, 1534, 1542, 1560, 1566; Teijsmann HB  
12604; Van Balgooy 3033, 3099, 3160, 3263,  
3286, 3321, 3376, 3415, 3416, 3528, 3792,  
3975; Yoshida 1113

## NEOLITSEA

**Neolitsea javanica** (Blume) Backer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13959, HB  
13989

**Neolitsea latifolia** (Blume) Moore

Vernacular name(s) — Panera  
Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13671

**Neolitsea villosa** (Blume) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17462

**Neolitsea spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Karaskas [Tombulu]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 0–3000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16272; bb 22864; Chin  
3633; De Vogel 2477, 6203; Elbert 3474,  
3498; Eyma 3479; Yoshida 947

## NOTHAPHOEBE

**Nothaphoebe albipes** Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Ilarematoe moeta; Ilare-  
matoe motaha  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 100–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel 323, II 111, II 121, II 368,  
II 422

**Nothaphoebe brevipaniculata** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — bb 23258

**Nothaphoebe myrmecophila** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — bb 129

**Nothaphoebe patentinervis** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19568

**Nothaphoebe regalis** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17490

**Nothaphoebe spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Anjoen poetih; Oöle motadoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 20759, 21320, 24193; Cel II 108, II 319, V 179; Koorders 17424, 17470; Lam 3564

PERSEA

**Persea rimosa** (Blume) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11812; Teijsmann HB 13672

**Persea spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1425 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 11023

PHOEBE

**Phoebe cuneata** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2638

**Phoebe forbesii** Gamble

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17426, 17486, 17491, 24070

**Phoebe grandis** (Nees) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — aripoengoe; Haripoengoe

Sulawesi distribution — Central, North

Altitude — 200–340 m

Collection(s) — bb 13507; Ramlanto & Fanani 724

**Phoebe sterculioides** (Elmer) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 300–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 21729, 24195, 28296

**Phoebe tenuifolia** Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Aripoengoe/Alipoengoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 2249

**Phoebe spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Potingkea [Besoa/Napu]; Raripungu sela

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 20894; De Vogel 5261; Koorders 17429, 17504; Meijer 9374; Van Balgooy 1579, 3079, 3136, 3526

LECYTHIDACEAE

BARRINGTONIA

**Barringtonia acutangula** (L.) Gaertn.

Vernacular name(s) — Ipil [Minahasa]; Poetja

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 18030; Bünнемeyer 10631; Cel I 59; Chin 3495, 3575, 3585, 3586; De Vogel 2444; Meijer 10834; Noerkas 371; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1182; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1797

**Barringtonia acutangula** (L.) Gaertn. subsp. **spicata** (Blume) Payens

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 20–50 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2440, 2443, 2572, 2598, 5652; Soenarko 299

**Barringtonia asiatica** (L.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 0–196 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2523; Prance 30096; Sawyer 196

**Barringtonia niedenzuana** (K. Schum.) Knuth

Vernacular name(s) — Buaro  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2844

**Barringtonia racemosa** (L.) Spreng.

Vernacular name(s) — Parang'a; Poetah  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 4185, 19694; Elbert 2858, 2917, 3417, 3441; Forsten 318; Koorders 18226; Lam 3226; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1385, 1473; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1915, 1982

**Barringtonia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 70–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 24978; De Vogel 6009

PLANCHONIA

**Planchonia valida** (DC.) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Ipil; Meoe; Saroe mang-gané; Wewoe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 10–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 3898, 4192, 13754, 17294, 19424, 24994, 28737, 31823, 31867, 32445, 32478; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3939; Cel I 11, V 232; Koorders 18223, 18225, 18227, 18232, 18274; Meijer 10734, 10944; Teijsmann HB 12664

LEEACEAE

LEEA

**Leea aculeata** Blume ex Spreng.

Vernacular name(s) — Mamali; Omomali [Kotamobagu]; Totombore [Buton]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16002; bb 17564; De Vogel 2467; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6806, 6839, 6917; Elbert 2806, 2829, 2870, 2936; Forman 293; Koorders 15877, 15878, 15879, 15880, 15881, 15882; Lam 2415, 2729; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3375, TCW 3428; Widjaja 547; Yusuf & Wahyono 19

**Leea aequata** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Silampawakoe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 10–650 m

Collection(s) — Amir 188; Buwalda 3797; Coode 6243; De Vogel 5897; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6755; Johansson 193; Koorders 15884; Meijer 10894; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1086, 1478

**Leea angulata** Korth. ex Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Kaae Ohio  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 40 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 159; De Vogel 2599; Meijer 10733

**Leea guineensis** G. Don

Vernacular name(s) — Mamali wawine  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East  
Altitude — 0–1250 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6776; Elbert 2756, 3383, 3438; Hennipman 5610; Johansson 203; Koorders 15895; Lam 2472, 3074

**Leea indica** (Burm. f.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Mamali [Talaud]; Taccalea [Kendari]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 75–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4254; De Vogel 5235; Forsten 103; Hennipman 5938; Koorders 15893, 15894, 24075; Lam 2539; Meijer 9704

**Leea philippinensis** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2471

**Leea rubra** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Mali mali  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10578; Chin 3431; De Vogel 5536; Johansson 16; Noerkas 27; Rachmat 18

**Leea smithii** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 650–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 15876, 15888

**Leea spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 80–500 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6073; De Vogel 5675; Ramlanto 111

LEGUMINOSAE

LEGUMINOSAE–CAESALPINIOIDEAE

BAUHINIA

**Bauhinia lingua** DC. var. **riedelii** (Baker)

K. Larsen & S.S. Larsen

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17564

**Bauhinia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 50–1300 m

Collection(s) — Kofman 137; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1230; Van Balgooy 3548

CAESALPINIA

**Caesalpinia bonduc** (L.) Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Ajamboe nonoh koratj  
Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17627, 17628; Rachmat 353

**Caesalpinia crista** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Djamboe djini  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2628, 2935; Koorders 17707, 17709; Meijer 9287; Rachmat 808; Van Steenis 10330

**Caesalpinia latisiliqua** (Cav.) Hattink

Vernacular name(s) — Konga mowehi [Kendari]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 400–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5750; Kaudern 254; Van Balgooy 3918

**Caesalpinia major** (Medik.) Dandy & Exell

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 400–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5185, 5839

**Caesalpinia pulcherrima** Sw.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 60 m

Collection(s) — Amir 233

**Caesalpinia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — pehi  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 50–300 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10158; Widjaja 661

CASSIA

**Cassia alata** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10704, 10974, 11354; De Vogel 6279; Elbert 3228; Eyma 1093; Koorders 17575; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1174

**Cassia fistula** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Kapoeé poeé  
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5859; Elbert 2611, 2613; Van der Vlies 29

**Cassia floribunda** Cav.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 800–900 m

Collection(s) — Forman 196

**Cassia fruticosa** Mill.

Vernacular name(s) — Tangke malu  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 30–150 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3411; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1203; Widjaja 682

**Cassia mimosoides** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 15–100 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 63; Lam 3024, 3423; Monod de Froideville 282; Noerkas 254, 283

**Cassia occidentalis** L.

Vernacular name(s) — tanduru manu  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2620; Kartawinata 1292; Kaudern 453; Koorders 17576, 17577, 17578; Noerkas 15; Widjaja 718; Yoshida 871

**Cassia pumila** Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10689; Elbert 6358

**Cassia siamea** Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–30 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 5022; Kaudern 513

**Cassia timorensis** DC.

Vernacular name(s) — Melanpessi; Morohopa  
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 750–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11110, 11441; Meijer 10712, 10714; Noerkas 195, 242; Widjaja 678

**Cassia tora** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11106, 11379; Elbert 6284; Koorders 17579

**Cassia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 1060 m

Collection(s) — De Joncheere 1021; Keßler et al. PK 3139

## CATHORMION

**Cathormion umbellatum** (Vahl) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — bb 19696; Noerkas 52, 67; Yusuf & Wahyono 36

**Cathormion umbellatum** (Vahl) Kosterm.  
subsp. **moniliforme** (DC.) Brummitt

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13720; Yoshida 903

## CYNOMETRA

**Cynometra cauliflora** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Namu (Buton)  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 260–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 233; Coode 6280; Meijer 10838; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3406

**Cynometra ramiflora** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Katji-katji  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–257 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2048; bb 21762, 22953; Cel I 52; Elbert 3336; Kjellberg 1262, 2422; Koorders 17588

**Cynometra spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10894

## GLEDITISIA

**Gleditsia rolfei** S. Vidal

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16855, 16856, 16858, 16859, 16860, 16861, 29480

## INTSIA

**Intsia bijuga** (Colebr.) Kuntze

Vernacular name(s) — Ipi; Loroenoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–70 m

Collection(s) — bb 3918, 15081, 15370, 28734, 31493, 31524, 31861, 31902; Cel III 47, III 48, III 97; Ham B 5, L 3; Koorders 17554, 17555, 17556, 17559, 17560; Meijer 9252; Prance 30098

**Intsia palembanica** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 10–60 m

Collection(s) — bb 19692, 21095, 21111, 23301, 32460; Heyne 2855; Noerkas 370

## KALAPPIA

**Kalappia celebica** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — bb 33693

## MANILTOA

**Maniltoa schefferi** K. Schum.

Vernacular name(s) — Lamoeta

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 6–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 15125, 17201, 19591, 19701, 31858, 31887, 31918, 32330

## PELTOPHORUM

**Peltophorum pterocarpum** (DC.) Backer ex K. Heyne

Vernacular name(s) — Molilipota; Soga

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — bb 3921, 13744, 15130, 17195, 24069, 31921, 32574; Elbert 2659; Koorders 17651, 17652, 17653; Teijsmann HB 11844, HB 13848

## SARACA

**Saraca celebica** W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5801; Eyma 3943; Van Balgooy 3785

## SENNA

**Senna obtusifolia** (L.) Irwin & Barneby

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6481

## SINDORA

**Sindora galedupa** Prain

Vernacular name(s) — Mombingo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — bb 15375; Elbert 2543

## LEGUMINOSAE–MIMOSOIDEAE

## ACACIA

**Acacia farnesiana** (L.) Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Kaudern 486; Noerkas 413

## ADENANTHERA

**Adenanthera pavonina** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Wela poeté, Konsi we

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 25–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 15375; Cel I 29, II 360, IV 118; De Vogel 5898; Kjellberg 961; Meijer 10856; Van Balgooy 3889

ALBIZIA

**Albizia procera** (Roxb.) Benth.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe bilabang; konturi  
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 37–280 m

Collection(s) — bb 20254, 24708; Bünнемeyer 10681, 10768; Noerkas 282; Widjaja 688; Wieringa 1829

**Albizia rufa** Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 0–5 m

Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 304

**Albizia saponaria** (Lour.) Blume ex Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Hangi; Langeri; Langiri  
boesa; Langik'a; Lendaki; Wilaloto-kae  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 100–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 5601, 15082, 16988, 22063, 24705, 25008; Bünнемeyer 10632, 10893, 11299; Cel I 72, V 137, V 138, V 322, V 330; Coode 5874; Koorders 17546, 17547, 17549, 17550; Lam 2565, 3028, 3045; McDonald & Ismail 3869; Meijer 10225, 10676; Milliken 851; Teijsmann HB 12300

ARCHIDENDRON

**Archidendron clypearia** (Jack) I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17661

**Archidendron clypearia** (Jack) I.C. Nielsen

var. **velutinum** (Merr. & Perry) I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6190

**Archidendron crateradenum** (Kosterm.)

I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17703

**Archidendron minahassae** (Teijsm. & Binn. ex Koord.) I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17662, 17663, 17664, 17703, 19720

**Archidendron pauciflorum** (Benth.)

I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5850; Elbert 3288, 3299; Koorders 17665; Meijer 9702, 10947; Noerkas 220

**Archidendron spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6469; Wieringa 1849

LEUCAENA

**Leucaena leucocephala** (Lam.) de Wit

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 0–1040 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11298; Eyma 1741; Hidayat AH 288; Kaudern 427; Weir 17

MIMOSA

**Mimosa pudica** L. var. **hispida** Brenan

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3736

PARKIA

**Parkia sumatrana** Miq. subsp. **sumatrana**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 25 m

Collection(s) — bb 21099, 21727

**Parkia timoriana** (DC.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 25–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 25001; Coode 6266

## PITHECELLOBIUM

**Pithecellobium spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Amir 235; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1615, 1659, 1683, 1728

## SERIANTHES

**Serianthes dilmyi** Fosb.

Vernacular name(s) — Molilipota lodeheto  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–15 m

Collection(s) — bb 15604, 28735

**Serianthes minahassae** (Koord.) Merr. & Perry

Vernacular name(s) — Tedoehoe poeli  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 30–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 20807, 23912, 32614, 32805, 32807, 32811; Cel V 225, V 370; Koorders 17541, 17542, 17543, 17552, 17650, 17654, 22617, 22620, 29482

**Serianthes minahassae** (Koord.) Merr. & Perry subsp. **minahassae**

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 40–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 32806, 32808, 32809, 32810

## WALLACEODENDRON

**Wallaceodendron celebicum** Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Latoela  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — bb 15378; Heyne 2848; Koorders 17537, 17538, 17553, 29481

## LEGUMINOSAE–PAPILIONOIDEAE

## CAJANUS

**Cajanus cajan** Millsp.

Vernacular name(s) — Binta Acening  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11768, 12584; De Vogel 6104

## CALOPOGONIUM

**Calopogonium mucunoides** Desv.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 80–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6487; Johansson 580; Meijer 9352; Monod de Froideville 52; Van Balgooy 3576; Widjaja 618

## CANAVALIA

**Canavalia cathartica** Thouars

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3537; De Vogel 5911; Eyma 3532; Koorders 17570, 17674; Rachmat 302; Ramlanto 162; Van Balgooy 3757

**Canavalia maritima** (Aubl.) Thouars

Vernacular name(s) — Pico-pico  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — bb 3631; Elbert 2533; Hidayat AH 274; Kartawinata 1271; Koorders 17567, 17571; Monod de Froideville 408; Snellius-II 11300A

## CLITORIA

**Clitoria ternatea** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 50–600 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 433, 434; Kaudern 116, 371; Kjellberg 143; Koorders 17571; Meijer 10189; Monod de Froideville 51; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1263

## CROTALARIA

**Crotalaria acicularis** Ham. ex Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 800 m  
Collection(s) — Wieringa 1873



***Crotalaria albida* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1400 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 12610; Zollinger 2482

***Crotalaria calycina* Schrank**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–580 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 92; Koorders 17586; Monod de Froideville 6, 480; Noerkas 25

***Crotalaria ferruginea* Graham**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 350–1330 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11210; Eyma 3456; Kaudern 321; Monod de Froideville 2, 4, 414, 481

***Crotalaria linifolia* L.f.**

Vernacular name(s) — nid djobong

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 0–1300 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10946, 11069; Eyma 3421; Kjellberg 101; Meijer 9193; Monod de Froideville 79, 86, 104; Noerkas 45; Rachmat 112; Van Steenis 10398

***Crotalaria pallida* Aiton**

Vernacular name(s) — roekoe-roekoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 50–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10602, 10955; Kaudern 16, 395; Koorders 17583; Monod de Froideville 416; Rachmat 28, 256

***Crotalaria prostrata* Rottler ex Willd.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 74

***Crotalaria quinquefolia* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 1; Rachmat 104

***Crotalaria retusa* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4089; Kaudern 113; Koorders 17585; Monod de Froideville 415; Noerkas 42; Rachmat 147; Robinson 2464

***Crotalaria sessiflora* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400–800 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 5, 482

***Crotalaria verrucosa* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11341; Elbert 2642; Eyma 3333

***Crotalaria zanzibarica* Benth.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 150–450 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16417; Eyma 4182; Kofman 191; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Maskuri 1268

***Crotalaria spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5640; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6930; Johansson 361

## DALBERGIA

***Dalbergia candenatensis* (Dennst.) Prain**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 5 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2493

***Dalbergia discolor* Blume ex Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3059, 3074; Milliken 852; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1783; Rachmat 718

***Dalbergia ferruginea* Roxb.**

Vernacular name(s) — Aja-Aja pakampi; sarumpaniran

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2831, 3002, 3068, 3294; Forman 408; Kaudern 528; Koorders 17589; Lam 2601, 3048; Noerkas 179

**Dalbergia pinnata** (Lour.) Prain

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10205

**Dalbergia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Chin 3498

DENDROLOBIUM

**Dendrolobium cumingianum** Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 0–5 m

Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 259

DERRIS

**Derris cebuensis** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 250–500 m

Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail 4181

DESMODIUM

**Desmodium securiforme** Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 2637

**Desmodium sequax** Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Wieringa 1890

**Desmodium spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3750

DIOCLEA

**Dioclea hexandra** (Ralph) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4270

ERYTHRINA

**Erythrina subumbrans** (Hassk.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 21354; Koorders 17625; Monod de Froideville 293

**Erythrina variegata** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Kane; Ra-ra

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 21789; Bünnemeyer 12578; Elbert 2666; Kaudern 401; Koorders 17624; Rachmat 254

FLEMINGIA

**Flemingia involucrata** Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 70 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10680

**Flemingia lineata** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 97

**Flemingia macrophylla** (Willd.) Kuntze

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 20–400 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3448; Monod de Froideville 62, 299, 495

**Flemingia strobilifera** (L.) R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — apa-apa (Moronene); Kasappe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15767; Bünnemeyer 12576; De Vogel 5884; Elbert 2636, 2786, 2880, 3400; Koorders 17626; Monod de Froideville 61; Rachmat 303; Widjaja 653; Yoshida 1336

**Flemingia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6921

## GLIRICIDIA

**Gliricidia sepium** (Jacq.) Steud.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 7149

## INDIGOFERA

**Indigofera galeoides** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10567

**Indigofera hirsuta** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Febanang andjah

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 2–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11224; Meijer 10196; Monod de Froideville 12; Noerkas 89; Rachmat 110

**Indigofera linnaei** Ali

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9221

**Indigofera spicata** Forssk.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 70–300 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10669; Monod de Froideville 13; Teijsmann HB 12373

**Indigofera tinctoria** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2669; Monod de Froideville 9

**Indigofera trifoliata** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2597; Monod de Froideville 10, 11

**Indigofera zollingeriana** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17631; Monod de Froideville 96

**Indigofera spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, North

Collection(s) — Alston 16425

## INOCARPUS

**Inocarpus fagifer** (Parkinson) Fosberg

Vernacular name(s) — Iama; Katinda Angkaing; Kiama

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 4991; Elbert 2769; Lam 2876, 3359; Teijsmann HB 13623, HB 13850, HB 13874

## MACROPSYCHANTHUS

**Macropsychanthus dolichobotrys** Holthuis

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3002

## MASTERSIA

**Mastersia bakeri** Backer ex Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17702, 17705

## MILLETTIA

**Millettia pinnata** (L.) Panigrahi

Vernacular name(s) — Belalong balo; Kamoenjawa; La-ittah

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 3686, 5862, 16985, 24068; Coode 5811; Elbert 3279; Kjellberg 519, 775; Koorders 17669, 17670, 17672, 17673; Lam 2499; Monod de Froideville 100, 302; Teijsmann HB 13894, HB 13909

## MUCUNA

**Mucuna spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
 Altitude — 700–900 m  
 Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail 4003

## ORMOSIA

**Ormosia calavensis** Azaola

Vernacular name(s) — Nakimbawai  
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
 Altitude — 2–1200 m  
 Collection(s) — bb 19558, 19645, 19819, 29481;  
 Lam 3073, 3296

**Ormosia macrodisca** Baker

Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Altitude — 450 m  
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17685

## PTEROCARPUS

**Pterocarpus indicus** Willd.

Vernacular name(s) — Adju ajenxana; cendana  
 [Buton], asana; linggoeae; kaju Oelé; Tjemp-  
 aga  
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
 South-East  
 Altitude — 2–1100 m  
 Collection(s) — bb 5569, 19599, 21739, 23536,  
 23537, 24126, 24188, 24659, 25007, 31522,  
 32485, 32522, 32610; Cel I 13, III 37; De  
 Vogel 5873; Ham R 7; Heyne 2822; Koorders  
 17680, 17681, 17682, 17683, 17684; Noer-  
 kas 169; Teijsmann HB 12671; Widjaja 660;  
 Zeef 301

## PUERARIA

**Pueraria pulcherrima** (Koord.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17699

## SOPHORA

**Sophora tomentosa** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Altitude — 0–5 m  
 Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 269

## SPATHOLOBUS

**Spatholobus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 1040–1060 m  
 Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3146, PK 3160

## STRONGYLODON

**Strongylodon celebicus** S.F. Huang

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 1000 m  
 Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3422

## TEPHROSIA

**Tephrosia zollingeri** Backer

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Collection(s) — Zollinger 3321

## VIGNA

**Vigna marina** (Burm.f.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Altitude — 0–5 m  
 Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 271, AH 302

## ZORNIA

**Zornia diphylla** (L.) Pers.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Altitude — 10 m  
 Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 42; Noer-  
 kas 54; Zollinger 3305

## LILIACEAE

## DRACAENA

**Dracaena spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 1100 m  
 Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3155

## LOGANIACEAE

## FAGRAEA

**Fagraea auriculata** Jack

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5722

**Fagraea blumei** G. Don

Vernacular name(s) — Nunuo [Suwawa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 405–2200 m

Collection(s) — bb 13514; De Vogel 2479;  
Milliken 886; Van Balgooy 3282**Fagraea ceilanica** Thunb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16349; De Vogel 5574,  
6385; Eyma 4127; Hennipman 5809; Ramlanto 176**Fagraea fragrans** Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Bitjoro; Kolahi; Kulahi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 25–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 4990, 13586, 20210, 26301,  
26302, 26303, 31525, 32356; Cel IV 86, IV  
136; Eyma 4060; Ham L 6; Heyne 2863;  
Noerkas 222; Van Balgooy 3988**Fagraea graciliflora** Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 2050–2100 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5390; Van Balgooy  
3247**Fagraea longiflora** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 900–1200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17734, 17735

**Fagraea racemosa** Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 320–970 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9673; Noerkas 446;  
Ramlanto 189; Yusuf & Wahyono 160**Fagraea tacapala** Leenh. subsp. **ceramensis**  
Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1000–1150 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6061

**Fagraea tacapala** Leenh. subsp. **gracilis** Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 970–1200 mCollection(s) — Bloembergen 4068; De Vogel  
5513; Kjellberg 1521a; Meijer 9711, 9945**Fagraea tacapala** Leenh. subsp. **tacapala**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1600–2000 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12100; Teijsmann  
HB 13665**Fagraea spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Cel 226

## GENIOSTOMA

**Geniostoma rupestre** J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Vernacular name(s) — Abolo'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 50–3300 m

Collection(s) — bb 14126; Bogor Botanical  
Garden 5777; Cel 15, V 272; Chin 3641;  
Elbert 2713, 3432; Eyma 470, 584, 679;  
Koorders 18713, 18721, 18722, 24063; Lam  
2571, 3133, 3268; McDonald & Ismail Cat  
4031; Teijsmann HB 14000

## NEUBURGIA

**Neuburgia celebica** (Koord.) Leenh.Vernacular name(s) — A'asili; Danoan; Lea-lea;  
Lokabak [Kotamobagu]; Rèwè, Tamaba,  
keoeSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 2–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 2242, 5434, 14219; Burley,  
Partomihardjo & Rachman 3682, 3872;  
Cel III 40; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6988;

Koorders 18741; Lam 2973; Meijer 9403, 10784, 10909

#### STRYCHNOS

##### **Strychnos axillaris** Colebr.

Vernacular name(s) — Apoetôe laâwan  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 100–1400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5117, 5844, 6026, 6295; Hennipman 5811, 5820; Lam 3333; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1907; Teijsmann HB 11754, HB 12131, HB 13607

##### **Strychnos minor** Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3559, 3880; Church & Ismail 12; De Vogel 2583; Elbert 3316; Koorders 17740; Rachmat 652; Teijsmann HB 12518

#### LYTHRACEAE

##### AMMANNIA

##### **Ammannia baccifera** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Robinson 2462

##### **Ammannia microcarpa** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 950–1000 m  
Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11104, 11402; Noerkas 317

#### LAGERSTROEMIA

##### **Lagerstroemia ovalifolia** Teijsm. & Binn.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 40 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel 2573

##### **Lagerstroemia piriformis** Koehne

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 10–700 m  
Collection(s) — Forsten 165; Koorders 17758, 17760, 17761, 17762, 17763, 17764

##### **Lagerstroemia speciosa** (L.) Pers.

Vernacular name(s) — Ajopeng; Lobani  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 15–60 m

Collection(s) — Amir 45; bb 20017, 21605; Noerkas 134, 275; Teijsmann HB 11815

##### **Lagerstroemia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Widjaja 664

#### LAWSONIA

##### **Lawsonia inermis** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 2981

#### PEMPHIS

##### **Pemphis acidula** J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Collection(s) — Alston 16039; bb 16993, 17048; Kaudern 432; Snellius-II 11292A, 11293A, 11635A

#### MAGNOLIACEAE

##### ELMERILLIA

##### **Elmerrillia ovalis** (Miq.) Dandy

Vernacular name(s) — Fahas; Faäs; Kayu Campaka [Kotamobagu]; Oeroe; Woeloe; Woeroe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2112; Alston 15973; bb 12386, 13487, 13512, 15701, 19979, 19980, 24510, 31815, 31863, 32323, 32459, 32472; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3618, 3930; Cel III 00, III 8, III 101; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6811, 7054, 7064; De Vriese & Teijsmann 25; Forman 202; Koorders 17779, 17787, 17788, 17790; Meijer 9611, 9726; Okada 3379; Tantra 1509; Van Balgooy 3430

**Elmerrillia tsiampacca** (L.) Dandy var. **tsiampacca**

Vernacular name(s) — Champaka Kuning; Wasian

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 200–1300 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16539; bb 19726, 20000, 21987, 21988, 21989, 24169, 28241, 32567, 32803, 33115; Koorders 17770, 17772, 17776, 17777, 17778; Meijer 11006

## MAGNOLIA

**Magnolia candollii** (Blume) H. Keng var. **candollii**

Vernacular name(s) — Hamoru [Besoa]; Tikao  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 24079, 31912, 32568; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3576, 3837, 3864; De Vogel 2531, 5176; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6619, 6726; Forsten 355; Koorders 17785, 17792; Meijer 9360, 11304; Noerkas 257; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1310; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1707, 1961; Ramlanto 227; Tantra 1546, 1603; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3398

**Magnolia phaulantha** Dandy ex Noot.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 29194

**Magnolia villosa** (Miq.) H. Keng

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4080

## MANGLIETIA

**Manglietia glauca** Blume var. **glauca**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19703, 20908; Meijer 10010, 10080

## MICHELIA

**Michelia champaca** L. var. **champaca**

Vernacular name(s) — Kananga (usually for Cananga odorata, Annonaceae!)

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 12581; De Vriese & Teijsmann 131; Rachmat 266

## MALPIGHIACEAE

## ASPIDOPTERIS

**Aspidopterys celebensis** Arènes

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 0–350 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3552; Koorders 19642

## HIPTAGE

**Hiptage benghalensis** (L.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11522; Meijer 10826; Rachmat 873; Teijsmann HB 11729, HB 11790, HB 11829, HB 11832, HB 12116, HB 12530

**Hiptage luzonica** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — J.J. Smith 633, 635

## RYSSOPTERIS

**Ryssopterys timoriensis** (DC.) Juss.

Vernacular name(s) — Loka-loka  
Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 180 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 301; Rachmat 165

## MALVACEAE

## ABELMOSCHUS

**Abelmoschus manihot** (L.) L.W. Medicus  
forma **leptodactylus** Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17802

**Abelmoschus manihot** (L.) L.W. Medicus  
subsp. **manihot**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17810

**Abelmoschus moschatus** L.W. Medicus  
subsp. **moschatus**Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 600–1000 mCollection(s) — Eyma 1211; Kaudern 69, 394;  
Noerkas 59, 60; Rachmat 213**Abelmoschus spec.**Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 250 mCollection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW  
3377; Widjaja 761

## ABUTILON

**Abutilon crispum** (L.) L.W. Medicus

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Yoshida 892

**Abutilon indicum** (L.) SweetSulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10163

**Abutilon indicum** (L.) Sweet subsp. **albescens**  
(Miq.) Borss. Waalk.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2541; Eyma 4198;  
Kaudern 497; Rachmat 332**Abutilon indicum** (L.) Sweet subsp. **indicum**Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 2986

**Abutilon indicum** (L.) Sweet var. **australiense**  
Hochr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Kaudern 497

**Abutilon spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Widjaja 613

## GOSSYPIUM

**Gossypium arboreum** L. var. **obtusifolium**  
(Roxb.) Mart.Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 0–125 mCollection(s) — Elbert 2527, 2906, 2951; Rach-  
mat 363; Van Vuuren 390**Gossypium barbadense** L. var. **acuminatum**  
(Roxb.) Mart.

Vernacular name(s) — Kapasa

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3285; Rachmat 26

**Gossypium hirtum** L. var. **hirtum**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3365

**Gossypium hirtum** L.Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10162

## HIBISCUS

**Hibiscus decaspermus** Koord. & Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Forsten 447; Kjellberg 1248

**Hibiscus lunariifolius** Willd.Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11752

**Hibiscus panduriformis** Burm.f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 73

**Hibiscus surattensis** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Karik karik; Karme; Liloepang hodo



Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
 Altitude — 0–750 m  
 Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10622, 10766, 11432, 11747, 11790; Elbert 2667, 2678; Koorders 17811; Noerkas 264; Rachmat 358

**Hibiscus tiliaceus** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
 Altitude — 20–400 m  
 Collection(s) — De Vogel 5869; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1860

**Hibiscus tiliaceus** L. subsp. **tiliaceus**

Vernacular name(s) — Baru; Doekoe doekoe; Kajoe baroe; Waroe  
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
 Altitude — 0–1000 m  
 Collection(s) — Amir 7; Bloembergen 4211; Bünemeyer 11521, 12511; Cel V 243, V 394; Elbert 2809, 2839, 2877; Koorders 17821, 17822; Lam 3029; Meijer 10123; Rachmat 164, 174, 812

**Hibiscus tiliaceus** L. subsp. **celebicus** (Koord.) Borss.Waalk.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Altitude — 50 m  
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17816, 17819, 17820, 17823

**Hibiscus vitifolius** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Altitude — 50 m  
 Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1393; Teijsmann HB 13938

**Hibiscus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Collection(s) — Chin 3506, 3563, 3589

THESPESIA

**Thespesia lampas** (Cav.) Dalzell & A. Gibson  
 Vernacular name(s) — Kapasa; Poeroe poeroe  
 Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
 Altitude — 50–280 m  
 Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10565, 10779; Rachmat 8, 19; Widjaja 705

**Thespesia populnea** (L.) Sol. ex Corrêa  
 Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
 Altitude — 5 m

Collection(s) — bb 21794; Rachmat 811

MELASTOMATACEAE

ASTRONIA

**Astronia klabatensis** J.F. Maxwell

Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Altitude — 500 m  
 Collection(s) — Forman 256

**Astronia macrophylla** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Tengtaramisián; Tentaramisian  
 Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Altitude — 50–800 m  
 Collection(s) — bb 13764, 18681; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3685; Koorders 17845, 17846, 17849; Lam 2695, 2979, 3320

**Astronia spectabilis** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13696, HB 13713

**Astronia stapfii** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Altitude — 700 m  
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17851

**Astronia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Pampeda [Besoa]  
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 250–2300 m  
 Collection(s) — bb 26642; De Vogel 5266, 5450, 5558; Koorders 17848; Tantra 1583; Van Balgooy 3768; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3492

MEDINILLA

**Medinilla myrtiformis** Triana

Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Altitude — 1200 m  
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17881

**Medinilla teysmanni** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5277

## MELASTOMA

**Melastoma horridum** Bakh. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1350 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11596,

## MEMECYLON

**Memecylon celebicum** Bakh. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 5 m

Collection(s) — bb 19711

**Memecylon crassifolium** Bakh. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Cel 452

**Memecylon paniculatum** Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Goroedoewana; Kondale

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1250 m

Collection(s) — bb 9709, 24497, 28257; De Vogel 2458, 2486; Koorders 17885, 17886, 18268, 18275, 19581; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Maskuri 1448, 1453, 1498

**Memecylon spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Manito [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6086, 6262, 6338, 6372; Johansson 398; Koorders 17884; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1935; Ramlanto 195; Tantra 1532; Van Balgooy 3699, 3756, 3830, 3851, 4060; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3473

## OSBECKIA

**Osbeckia dolichophyla** Naudin

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–1400 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11595; Zollinger 3302

## PTERNANDRA

**Pternandra coerulescens** Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Paka Paka; Tambak bate

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 15–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 21607; Cel III 24; Eyma 3399, 4020; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Maskuri 1109, 1112

**Pternandra gracilis** (Cogn.) M. P. Nayar

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10964

**Pternandra spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — Amir 138; Coode 6081, 6119; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1909, 1923; Van Balgooy 3849

## MELIACEAE

## AGLAIA

**Aglaia argentea** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Alo [Besoa]; Lasa dondri

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1500 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 24, I 24a; Coode 6212; De Vogel 5532, 5927; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6562; De Vriese &amp; Teijsmann 102; Koorders 17889, 17890, 17894, 17905, 17912, 17914, 17915; Meijer 10012

**Aglaia edulis** A. Gray

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17918

**Aglaia elaeagnoidea** (A. Juss.) Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 3–900 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16097; bb 16984; Koorders 17899; Van Balgooy 2975

***Aglaia elliptica* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–270 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16044; bb 19432, 21360; Cel V 246; Chin 3510; De Vogel 2554, 2593; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6569, 6605; De Vriese 68; Eyma 3718; Forsten 460; Koorders 17888, 17891, 17902, 17916, 17934, 17938; Meijer 10730; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1544; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3497, TCW 3527

***Aglaia eximia* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Eyma 3716; Teijsmann HB 13854

***Aglaia grandis* Korth. ex Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17892, 17900, 17908, 17929

***Aglaia korthalsii* Miq.**

Vernacular name(s) — La-usip [Tombulu]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 40–1700 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15732, 16566; bb 17157, 20429, 28317, 29480; Cel V 358, V 388; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6778; Forman 186; Johansson 205; Koorders 17909, 17921, 17923; Ramlanto 254; Tantra 1535; Van Balgooy 3132

***Aglaia lancilimba* Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Woearaoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 1–250 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 26; Koorders 17890, 17896, 17931; Meijer 10128; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1705, 1885

***Aglaia lawii* (Wight) Saldanha ex Ramamoorthy**

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe djangan; Mole-mehoelo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 15371, 21309, 31872, 32575; Cel I 23; Elbert 3343; Koorders 17933; Soenarko 354

***Aglaia luzoniensis* (Vidal) Merr. & Rolfe**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 100–550 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2601; Koorders 17911, 17935, 17937; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1904, 1956

***Aglaia macrocarpa* (Miq.) Pannell**

Vernacular name(s) — Woloelokoe

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 11420; Cel II 490

***Aglaia odoratissima* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 1000–1250 m

Collection(s) — bb 28270; Hennipman 6103; Koorders 17910, 17939; Tantra 1528

***Aglaia pachyphylla* Koord. & Valetton**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1717

***Aglaia palembanica* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Eyma 3511

***Aglaia silvestris* Miq.**

Vernacular name(s) — Galatri

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 5–450 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 14, III 117; De Vogel 6300; Koorders 41491

***Aglaia smithii* Koord.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17893, 17917

***Aglaia squamulosa* King**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 250–762

Collection(s) — Musser S 115a; Ramlanto & Fanani 69

**Aglaia subcuprea** Elmer

Vernacular name(s) — Pisek  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Forman 268

**Aglaia tomentosa** Teijsm. & Binn.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 40–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17164, 19613; Cel V 398;  
De Vogel 2553, 2579; Koorders 16531,  
17919, 17930; Meijer 9588, 10950; Musser  
S 111a; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3511

**Aglaia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 300–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5173; Ramlanto & Fanani 475

APHANAMIXIS

**Aphanamixis polystachia** (Wall.) R. Parker

Vernacular name(s) — Amoora; Edja; Kajoe  
edja; Kondongio; Linoeanoalo; Lotu [Besoa]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 25–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 13760, 21776, 25002; Cel  
I 43, V 135, V 226; De Vogel 5170, 5187,  
5189; Koorders 17962; Tantra 1561; Teijs-  
mann HB 11871, HB 11899, HB 12323, HB  
12418

AZADIRACHTA

**Azadirachta excelsa** (Jack) M. Jacobs

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Collection(s) — Ham B 4

CHISOCHETON

**Chisocheton celebica** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17950

**Chisocheton ceramicus** (Miq.) DC.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 750–1000 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10028; Van Balgooy  
3567

**Chisocheton cumingianus** (DC.) Harms

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 304 m

Collection(s) — Musser 573

**Chisocheton cumingianus** (DC.) Harms subsp.  
**cumingianus**

Vernacular name(s) — Waoetang golo; Woea  
tanggolo

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 173

**Chisocheton koordersii** Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 5–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 19419, 19597, 21316,  
21323; Koorders 17960, 17964, 17973,  
17978, 17989

**Chisocheton patens** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 20–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 24484; Koorders 17949;  
Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1109, 1307;  
Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1992

**Chisocheton pentandrus** (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Balola kambika; Kan ne  
oewak; Liouw; Loeminpoko; Mawewesar  
[Langowan]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 20–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 6644, 12663, 13502, 14333;  
De Vogel 2493; Hochreutiner 146; Koorders  
17986; Meijer 9690; Prawiroatmodjo &  
Soewoko 1710, 1952; Teijsmann HB 11734

**Chisocheton warburgii** Harms

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2642

## CIPADESSA

**Cipadessa baccifera** (Roth.) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 250–900 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12440; Chin 3653; Meijer 10195; Van Balgooy 3621

## DYSOXYLUM

**Dysoxylum alliaceum** (Blume) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe lepaena

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 15–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 19814, 22076; De Vogel 5445; Koorders 17972; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1945; Teijsmann HB 13678; Van Balgooy 3090

**Dysoxylum arborescens** (Blume) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Wandiboka poete/Talo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 60–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 18805; Cel I 58, V 211; Forsten 166, 348; Hose 781; Koorders 17894, 17983, 17985, 17987; Riedel 158

**Dysoxylum cyrtobotryum** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 100–500 m

Collection(s) — Forman 524; Koorders 5027, 17904, 17956

**Dysoxylum densiflorum** Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Toembawa roudor

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 13762, 32802; De Vogel 5573; Koorders 17931, 17953, 17954, 17963

**Dysoxylum excelsum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3382, 3387

**Dysoxylum gaudichaudianum** (A. Juss.) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 154; Koorders 17966; Meijer 9417; Teijsmann HB 13859

**Dysoxylum macrocarpum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 121–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 17685; Koorders 17970; Musser 778

**Dysoxylum mollissimum** Blume subsp. **molle** (Miq.) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 17969, 20274, 21714, 23897; De Vogel 5246; Koorders 17969, 17976, 17979; Tantra 1510

**Dysoxylum nutans** (Blume) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Lansa bangi; Leleuse; Lonca ibo [Besoa/Kulawi]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11455; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4094; Cel V 124; Darnaedi 1499; De Vogel 5542, 5631; Elbert 2970, 3007, 3067, 3219; Johansson 72, 190; Meijer 9709, 9946, 9996, 10884; Ramlanto 260; Ramlanto & Fanani 605; Tantra 1540, 1559; Teijsmann HB 12414; Van Balgooy 3004, 3135, 3417, 3590; Widjaja 672

**Dysoxylum parasiticum** (Osbeck) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Kondongio poete; Ling-koboe poete

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 300–1060 m

Collection(s) — bb 17122; Cel V 203

**Dysoxylum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–1750 m

Collection(s) — bb 19425; De Vogel 5245, 5464; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6781; Forman 252; Ramlanto & Fanani 470

## LANSIUM

**Lansium domesticum** Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Lansa takau  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 25–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 22062; Cel IV 173, IV 174, IV 176, V 235; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6699; Koorders 19703

## MELIA

**Melia azedarach** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Eyma 1088

## PSEUDOCLOUSENA

**Pseudoclausena chrysogyne** (Miq.) T.P. Clark

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–300 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 3188, 3225; Prawiro-atmodjo & Soewoko 1691, 1962

## REINWARDTIODENDRON

**Reinwardtiodendron celebicum** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Collection(s) — Koorders 19713

**Reinwardtiodendron humile** (Hassk.) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 100–300 m  
Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1216, 1436; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1911, 1937

## SANDORICUM

**Sandoricum koetjape** (Burm.f.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 5–300 m  
Collection(s) — bb 19433, 19595, 20900, 21380, 22322, 28721, 31820, 33102; Cel V 281; Coode 6061; Koorders 19704, 19705

**Sandoricum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 50 m  
Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1305

## TOONA

**Toona sureni** (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Molopoga  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 200–800 m  
Collection(s) — bb 15030, 22592, 25555, 31481; Cel V 273; Koorders 17943, 17944, 17945, 17947

## TURRAEA

**Turraea pubescens** Hell.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 200 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5028

## WALSURA

**Walsura brachybotrys** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 50–60 m  
Collection(s) — Musser 77; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1275

## XYLOCARPUS

**Xylocarpus granatum** K.D. Koenig

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 0–2 m  
Collection(s) — Cel III 73, III 95; Koorders 17940; Ramlanto 148

**Xylocarpus mekongensis** Pierre

Vernacular name(s) — Antai molosigo; Kaong tjoek; Tamboe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–10 m  
Collection(s) — bb 3028, 14444, 17061, 21760, 32325, 32327, 32524; Elbert 3241; Rachmat 791

**Xylocarpus rumphii** (Kostel.) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — bb 17049; Koorders 17941, 17942; Rachmat 650

## MENISPERMACEAE

## ARCANGELISIA

**Arcangelisia flava** (L.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Akar kuning [Bahasa Indonesia]; Wala Kuning [Kolawi]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 500–700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5628; Hennipman 5808; Johansson 196; Meijer 10861

## CISSAMPELOS

**Cissampelos pareira** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Boelane [Alf.]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Collection(s) — Eyma 3504; Rant 891

## CYCLEA

**Cyclea cauliflora** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 5–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5919; Van Balgooy 3587

## DIPLOCLISIA

**Diploclisia glaucescens** (Blume) Diels

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1661

## HAEMATOCARPUS

**Haematocarpus subpeltatus** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17991; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1843

## HYPSPERPA

**Hypserpa nitida** Miers

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 70–1000 m

Collection(s) — Amir 94; Chin 3634; De Vogel 5059, 5860, 5921; Van Balgooy 2961

## PACHYGONE

**Pachygone ovata** (Poir.) Hook. f. & Thomson

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3815

## PERICAMPYLUS

**Pericampylus glaucus** (Lam.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Talimba-as

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5958; Elbert 3367; Kjellberg 1310; Koorders 17999, 18000, 18105, 18106; Lam 2541; Meijer 9705, 10230; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1830

## PYCNARRHENA

**Pycnarrhena tumefacta** Miers

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12857; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3474

## STEPHANIA

**Stephania corymbosa** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6522; Koorders 17998, 18102

**Stephania japonica** (Thunb.) Miers

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10656; Yoshida 865

**Stephania japonica** (Thunb.) Miers var. **discolor** (Miq.) Forman

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2143

## TINOSPORA

**Tinospora glabra** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5910; Elbert 3356

## MONIMIACEAE

## KIBARA

**Kibara coriacea** (Blume) Tul.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 20–1500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16015, 18114, 18117,  
18119; Meijer 10017; Noerkas 439; Prawiro-  
atmodjo & Soewoko 1877; Van Balgooy  
3013

## MORACEAE

## ANTIARIS

**Antiaris toxicaria** Lesch.

Vernacular name(s) — Ipo poete

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50–900 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 150; Koorders 19038,  
19167, 19245, 19375, 19376; Meijer 10842,  
10867, 10880; Teijsmann HB 12751

## ARTOCARPUS

**Artocarpus communis** J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Vernacular name(s) — tipuru

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2895; Meijer 11236

**Artocarpus fretissii** Hassk.

Vernacular name(s) — iloei bobi rongo; Kajoe  
Maumbij; Kelembie; koeli bobi; linka uwi-  
ng'a; Rololi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 5573, 6041, 18022, 21754,  
23909, 28212, 32510; Cel 216, I 19, III 55;  
De Vriese & Teijsmann 38; Koorders 19045,  
19048, 19052, 19054, 19055, 19058, 19059,  
19060, 19061, 19185, 19312; Lam 2626;  
Riedel HB 5841; Tantra 1549; Teijsmann HB  
5789, HB 12359

**Artocarpus heterophyllus** Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3324

**Artocarpus integer** (Thunb.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 15–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 13550, 24509, 217531; Cel  
III 127

**Artocarpus reticulatus** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 228; Koorders 19046,  
19047, 19049, 19051, 19053; Meijer 10738,  
10907; Tantra 1536

**Artocarpus sericicarpus** Jarrett

Vernacular name(s) — awa'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 20–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 22985, 28729, 32458; Cel  
II 81; Lam 2845

**Artocarpus teysmannii** Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Gotifoeloe; Tipoeloe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 1–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 4988, 21110, 28240, 28738,  
32359, 32545, 32607; Cel III 69, III 87, III  
88; Noerkas 270, 443, 456

**Artocarpus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 20–300 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6603,  
6927; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1898,  
1918



## BROUSSONETIA

**Broussonetia luzonica** (Blanco) Bur. var. **glabra** (Warb.) Corner

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 50–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 19435, 21759; Kaudern 478

**Broussonetia papyrifera** Vent.

Vernacular name(s) — Boejang-boejang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21717, 29472; Cel I 47, III 64, III 159, V 350; Kaudern 436; Kjellberg 2874

**Broussonetia papyrifera** Vent. var. **integrifolia** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 7319

## FATOUA

**Fatoua pilosa** Gaudich.

Vernacular name(s) — bangelo; marulum'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2571; Kjellberg 20; Lam 3195; Teijsmann HB 12874, HB 13920

## FICUS

**Ficus adenosperma** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5363, HB 5853

**Ficus ampelos** Burm. f.

Vernacular name(s) — Popi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 21352; De Vogel 5672; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6695, 6724, 6919; Elbert 2746, 3385; Forman 200; Koorders 19118, 19156, 19166, 19353, 19358; Noerkas 504; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1072; Teijsmann HB 12625; Yoshida 1216

**Ficus annulata** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–880 m

Collection(s) — bb 18125; Elbert 2748, 3375; Koorders 19106; Meijer 10918; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1193

**Ficus benjamina** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Baringing [Tonsea]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Alston 16085; Cel IV 115; Noerkas 430; Teijsmann HB 12684, HB 12701, HB 13864

**Ficus botryocarpa** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5261

**Ficus callosa** Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Koorders 19130, 19217; Meijer 10687

**Ficus cauta** Corner

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 600–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 13517; Forman 350; Koorders 19255

**Ficus chrysolepis** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5310

**Ficus congesta** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5850

**Ficus copiosa** Steud.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19195, 19201, 19305, 19319, 19356

**Ficus crassiramea** Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — nunu'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1–150 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19126, 19160; Lam 2488, 2941; Ramlanto & Fanani 707

**Ficus deltoidea** Jack var. **deltoidea**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3436; De Vogel 5789

**Ficus erythroperma** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 22061; Cel V 162, V 163; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6884; Hennipman 5647; Koorders 19198, 19204, 19207, 19230, 19261, 19270; Riedel 5814; Van Balgooy 3919

**Ficus fulva** Reinw. ex Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 25–850 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 101; Hennipman 5976; Koorders 19137, 19139, 19140; Yoshida 1114; Yusuf & Wahyono 132

**Ficus geocarpa** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5364

**Ficus gibbosa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2450; Teijsmann HB 13793

**Ficus glomerata** Roxb. var. **elongata** King

Vernacular name(s) — Miraeng

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 280–700 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10778, 10780; Koorders 19141, 19350

**Ficus gul** K. Schum. & Lauterb.

Vernacular name(s) — Ambira

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16490; De Joncheere 1077; De Vogel 5051; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6566; Elbert 2846, 8331; Koorders 19123,

19191, 19202, 19208, 19239, 19241, 19276; Lam 2585; Van Balgooy 3596; Yusuf & Wahyono 42

**Ficus heteropleura** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe ara; Keroe keroe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 700–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11322, 11660; Koorders 19205, 19213, 19259, 19270

**Ficus hispida** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2978, 3290

**Ficus irisana** Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5769

**Ficus lepicarpa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000–1100 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6099; Koorders 19120, 19354, 19357

**Ficus microcarpa** L. f.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10239

**Ficus minahassae** Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Kekewang, Werenkusai [Tonsea, Tombulu]; rinit'a; Toeloeponoe; Weren Kusei [Tombulu]

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 10–700 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16186; bb 13806; Forman 285, 286; Koorders 19143, 19144, 19177, 19229, 19256, 19741; Lam 2733; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3386

**Ficus obscura** Blume var. **borneensis** (Miq.) Corner

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2021

***Ficus oleaeifolia* King**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 227

***Ficus pilosa* Reinw. ex Blume**Vernacular name(s) — Noenoe molaba Apalim;  
Noenoe poeho; Noenoemolaba

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 21596; Cel V 151, V 158;  
Koorders 19338***Ficus schwarzii* Koord.**

Vernacular name(s) — Are nasa; Arinasa; Lambere

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 900–2000 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11168, 12056,  
12059; Eyma 1710; Koorders 1919, 19252***Ficus septica* Rumph. ex Burm.**

Vernacular name(s) — buas; Loloyan [Tombulu]; Puwah; Tobbo-tobbo; Tobo-tobo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16271; bb 23899;  
Bünнемeyer 10781, 11751; Elbert 2876,  
2939, 3346; Eyma 3711; Forman 203, 333;  
Grimes 1030; Koorders 18365, 19345; Lam  
2532, 3407; Meijer 9995, 10822; Moge  
1285; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1336***Ficus subtrinervia* K. Schum. & Lauterb. var. *doormaniana* (Diels) Corner**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Widjaja 733

***Ficus subulata* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–700 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3722, 3796; Elbert  
3328; Koorders 19112, 19115, 19216, 19320,  
24087; Ramlanto & Fanani 610, 762; Soe-  
narko 270***Ficus tenuicaudata* Corner**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1013

***Ficus tinctoria* G. Forst.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 19327

***Ficus tinctoria* G. Forst. subsp. *tinctoria***

Vernacular name(s) — pele; tatanta

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–40 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2574; Forsten 319; Lam  
3353, 3452***Ficus tonsa* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Riedel HB 5705

***Ficus variegata* Blume**

Vernacular name(s) — Alis [Wasopunda]; bintas'a; dopakotji

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19509, 21317, 21703,  
24997; Cel V 152; Coode 5852, 6020; De  
Vogel 5917, 5948; De Vogel & Vermeulen  
6650; Elbert 3372; Koorders 19316, 19366,  
19367, 19368, 19369, 19370; Lam 2922;  
Meijer 10742, 10760; Noerkas 274; Prawiro-  
atmodjo & Soewoko 1628; Van Balgooy  
3987***Ficus virgata* Reinw. ex Blume**

Vernacular name(s) — Peleta

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1400 m

Collection(s) — bb 23901, 25539; Bünнемeyer  
12641; Cel I 21; Elbert 2765; Koorders  
19110, 19165, 19197, 19304, 19311, 19363;  
Lam 3071; Rachmat 319; Teijsmann HB  
14159***Ficus spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2023, 2043; Chin  
3405, 3468; De Vogel 5016, 5062, 5604,

5903, 5907, 5942, 5943, 6229, 6239, 6242; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6734, 6745; Hennipman 5836, 5846; Keßler et al. PK 3129, PK 3131; Koorders 19350; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1715, 1944, 1954; Ramlanto 193; Ramlanto & Fanani 657, 671; Soenarko 355; Van Balgooy 3682, 4044; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3429

#### MACLURA

##### **Maclura amboinensis** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5327

##### **Maclura cochinchinensis** (Lour.) Corner

Vernacular name(s) — pundane  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2950

#### MALAYSIA

##### **Malaisia scandens** (Lour.) Planch.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2672; Kjellberg 781; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1768

#### MORUS

##### **Morus australis** Poir.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 24504; Cel II 324, II 409; Koorders 19315; Teijsmann HB 5778

#### STREBLUS

##### **Streblus asper** Lour.

Vernacular name(s) — Soelè  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 16, 17332; Elbert 3015, 3056, 3349; Eyma 3726; Kjellberg 452; Van Balgooy 3605

##### **Streblus elongatus** (Miq.) Corner

Vernacular name(s) — Polanangka  
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 20–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 8561, 22725, 22728, 23254, 23915, 26280, 32466, 32608; Cel II 116, II 433; De Vogel 6113; Meijer 11254

##### **Streblus glaber** (Merr.) Corner

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 20269, 24201, 28313

##### **Streblus ilicifolius** (Vidal) Corner

Vernacular name(s) — Tjepe-Tjepe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2618; Kaudern 503; Koorders 19625; Noerkas 191; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3432

##### **Streblus macrophyllus** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 17037, 17975, 29470

#### TROPHIS

##### **Trophis philippinensis** (Burret) Corner

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 17054, 21715, 28249, 28253; Cel V 178, V 193; Koorders 19419, 19420; Meijer 10865

#### MORINGACEAE

##### MORINGA

##### **Moringa spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kayu batu [Wuasa]  
Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1100

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3126

## MYRICACEAE

## MYRICA

**Myrica esculenta** Buch.-Ham. ex D. Don

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2850 m

Collection(s) — Sands 580

**Myrica javanica** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 1300–2450 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1604; De Vogel 5364;  
Koorders 18120, 18121; Van Balgooy 3324

## MYRISTICACEAE

## ENDOCOMIA

**Endocomia macrocoma** (Miq.) W.J. de Wilde  
subsp. **macrocoma**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 2976

## GYMNACRANTHERA

**Gymnacranthera maliliensis** R.T.A. Schouten

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3960

**Gymnacranthera spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 1040 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3161

## HORSFIELDIA

**Horsfieldia coriacea** W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel III 27

**Horsfieldia costulata** (Miq.) Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18156

**Horsfieldia lancifolia** W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel 464

**Horsfieldia parviflora** (Roxb.) J. Sinclair

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18146, 18164

**Horsfieldia talaudensis** W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2628

## KNEMA

**Knema celebica** W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel II 318

**Knema matanensis** W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6060

## MYRISTICA

**Myristica devogelii** W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6083

**Myristica elliptica** Hook. f. & Thomson var.  
**simiarum** (A. DC.) Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5801

**Myristica impressa** Warb.Vernacular name(s) — Kadollam; Konvalo [Be-  
soa]; Pala hutanSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 125–1425 m

Collection(s) — bb 24131, 26017; Cel II 403;  
De Vogel 5288, 6369, 6397; Elbert 3025;  
Meijer 10061, 10793, 11016, 11021, 11273;  
Ramlanto & Fanani 730

**Myristica impressinervia** J. Sinclair

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9363; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1348, 1401; Teijsmann HB 14063

**Myristica kjellbergii** W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 206

**Myristica koordersii** Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2630; Forman 262; Koorders 18128, 18129

**Myristica simiarum** A.DC. subsp. *celebica*  
(Miq.) W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–250 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18161, 18162, 18163; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3436

**Myristica ultrabasica** W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 4064

## MYRSINACEAE

## AEGICERAS

**Aegiceras corniculatum** (L.) Blanco

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2700

**Aegiceras floridum** Roem. & Schult.

Vernacular name(s) — Wolihedoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — bb 15603, 17677; Elbert 3254

## ARDISIA

**Ardisia anaclasta** B.C. Stone

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1700–2335 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3987; De Vogel 5449; Meijer 9893, 9910; Tantra 1571; Van Balgooy 3182

**Ardisia celebica** Scheff.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7084, 7104; Forman 358; Koorders 18191, 18195, 18197, 18200; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3518

**Ardisia copelandii** Mez

Vernacular name(s) — Teloha

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 15; Johansson 395

**Ardisia elliptica** Thunb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16030; Cel III 81; Elbert 3341, 3364; Forsten 343, 428; Grimes 1033, 1095; Koorders 18198; Ramlanto 212

**Ardisia forbesii** S. Moore

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 1000–2200 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3913, 4003; Dar-naedi 1489; De Joncheere 1249; De Vogel 5157, 5440, 5548, 5610; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7103; Hennipman 5191; Meijer 9581; Van Balgooy 3010, 3104

**Ardisia forstenii** Scheff.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3297; Forsten 26; Koorders 18188

**Ardisia javanica** A.DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1074

***Ardisia lanceolata* Roxb.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 340 m

Collection(s) — bb 14140; Meijer 10815

***Ardisia leptalea* B.C. Stone**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–1300 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9467

***Ardisia petila* B.C. Stone**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–1700 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5851, 6078; Meijer 9805, 9842, 11297

***Ardisia pulvinulata* B.C. Stone**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1440; De Vogel 5313

***Ardisia sanguinolenta* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 950–1100 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11311, 11808

***Ardisia sarasinii* Mez**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3882; Chin 3512; Milliken 939

***Ardisia sumatrana* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12772

***Ardisia ternatensis* Scheff.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 30–1200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16460; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3854, 3980; De Vogel 2449, 2469; De Vriese & Teijsmann 94; Forman 178, 234; Koorders 18189, 18202; Noerkas 322

***Ardisia spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 400–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 28269; De Vogel 6129; Johansson 333; Milliken 1059

**DISCOCALYX**

***Discocalyx silverstris* Holthuis**

Vernacular name(s) — Soewiny'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 70–1000 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 2196; Lam 2975, 3132, 3166

***Discocalyx spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 250–1450 m

Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3403; Wieringa 1864

**EMBELIA**

***Embelia spec.***

Vernacular name(s) — Kandis [Tontembuan]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 310–2355 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16563; Bloembergen 3971; Bünнемeyer 10830; De Vogel 5572, 5887, 6021; Forman 307; Hennipman 6047; Meijer 9790, 9880; Milliken 958; Van Balgooy 3086, 3143, 3475; Van Steenis 10306

**MAESA**

***Maesa ramentacea* Wall.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Amir 140

***Maesa spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 3800 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5862, 6222, 6272; De Joncheere 1034; De Vogel 5037, 5311, 5544, 5814, 6016, 6039, 6221; Elbert 2840, 3472; Eyma 3800; Forman 355, 357; Hennipman 5611; Meijer 10212; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1732, 1734; Sidiyasa 1389

## RAPANEA

**Rapanea spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Tanua [Suwawa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 1420–2450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5378A; Milliken 952

## MYRTACEAE

## ACMENA

**Acmena acuminatissima** (Blume) Merr. & Perry

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 5–200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2570; Lam 2841, 3451; Teijsmann HB 13726, HB 13751

## BAECKEA

**Baekea frutescens** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 20053, 24963, 30149, 31922; De Vogel 5855; Elbert 3073; Eyma 1611, 3348; Kofman 157; Meijer 11073; Ramlanto 191; Van Balgooy 3640, 4030

## DECASPERMUM

**Decaspermum bracteatum** (Roxb.) A.J. Scott

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3536; Yoshida 1385

**Decaspermum fruticosum** J.R. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 320 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto 167

**Decaspermum parviflorum** (Lam.) A.J. Scott

Vernacular name(s) — Parapa [Tontembuan]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 50–1700 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15782, 16065; Bloembergen 3941; Eyma 1169, 3528, 3611; Koord-

ers 18299, 18311, 18312; Lam 3273; Meijer 11040; Noerkas 214; Rachmat 647, 715, 1010

**Decaspermum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 150–3400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5815, 5820, 6015, 6377; Hennipman 6075; J.B.M. Smith 655; Van Balgooy 2966; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3517

## EUCALYPTUS

**Eucalyptus deglupta** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kayu ingerris

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 12384, 17000, 23907, 24137, 24954, 25544, 28256, 31904, 32354, 32437, 32444, 32618, 33080, 33106; De Vogel 5213; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3490

## EUGENIA

**Eugenia beccarii** Ridl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1887, 1912

**Eugenia calubcob** C.B. Rob.

Vernacular name(s) — Mariwau

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3165

**Eugenia densiflora** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9748

**Eugenia polycephala** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — bb 3920; Meijer 10869, 10992

**Eugenia polycephaloidea** C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 50 m



Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1302

**Eugenia spicata** Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11084; Rachmat 653

KJELLBERGIODENDRON

**Kjellbergiodendron celebicum** (Koord.)

Steenis

Vernacular name(s) — jambu-jambu; Langara [Tobelais To Pado]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 1836, 1854, 1890, 4187, 5002, 17634, 18800, 19646, 19820, 20756, 20895, 21097, 22730, 22731, 22975, 23269, 23544, 26286, 32457, 33108; Beccari 3807; Burley et al. 3866; Cel II 240, II 241, II 242, II 243, II 334, II 353, II 485; Koorders 18094, 18319, 18321, 18322, 18960, 18964, 19288, 19289; Meijer & Mochtar 11152, 11239, 11269, 11281, 11287; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1303; Ramlanto 143; Ramlanto & Fanani 683; Van Hulstijn 285; Waturandeng 812

**Kjellbergiodendron spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Buah apel [Soroako]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 21590, 24124, 24163, 24486, 24488, 24972, 31513; Cel IV 192, IV 193; Coode 6142; De Vogel 5770, 6105, 6108, 6278, 6314; Kofman 103, 158; Van Balgooy 3778, 3882, 3951, 4023

LEPTOSPERMUM

**Leptospermum amboinense** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 300–2500 m

Collection(s) — bb 8574, 19823, 24125, 30148; Eyma 512, 3581; Meijer 11042, 11169

**Leptospermum javanicum** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe papoea

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 150–3300 m

Collection(s) — bb 22860, 22861, 24207, 24962; Bünemeyer 11860, 11897; Elbert 3128, 3487; Eyma 604, 1040, 1041, 1621, 3961; McDonald & Ismail 3871; Monod de Froideville 231; J.B.M. Smith 681

**Leptospermum recurvum** Hook.f.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 2450–3400 m

Collection(s) — bb 22862; Eyma 691, 1362; Van Balgooy 3323

**Leptospermum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 400–2450 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6196; De Vogel 5366; Kofman 273; Yusuf & Wahyono 75

METROSIDEROS

**Metrosideros petiolata** (Koord. & Valetton)

Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Iara betian; Kaloju/Langara [Bugin./Soroako]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 1910, 5003, 13679, 18419, 21583, 21628, 21631, 21636, 21639, 21669, 21786, 22722, 22729, 23264, 23545, 23579, 23581, 23582, 23583, 23584, 23585, 23586, 23587, 23588, 23591, 23835, 24063, 24064, 24065, 24067, 24134, 24485, 30151, 30167, 31515, 31518, 31667, 31668, 31671, 31841, 31842, 31897, 31910; Cel II 255, II 256, II 346, II 395; De Vriese & Teijsmann 267; Koorders 18307, 18308, 18309; Meijer 11174, 11280; Van Balgooy 3701, 3772, 3796, 3800, 4046, 4084; Widjaja 488

**Metrosideros vera** (Roxb.) Lindl.

Vernacular name(s) — Maliloe tjela; Monosi

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 18669, 19821, 31514, 31517, 31520; Cel II 346, II 384; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1196; Ramlanto 164

**Metrosideros spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kalodju [Timampju]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5688, 5720, 5806, 6371

**PSIDIUM****Psidium guajava L.**

Vernacular name(s) — Djamboe

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1230 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10638, 11246; De Vriese 104; Elbert 2612, 2851, 2919

**SYZYGIUM****Syzygium aqueum Alston**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 294; Forsten 122; Kaudern 67; Reinwardt 1011

**Syzygium claviflorum (Roxb.) Wall. ex A.M. Cowan & Cowan**

Vernacular name(s) — Makor-makor

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 330–480 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3271, 3323, 3604

**Syzygium cumini (L.) Skeels**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Robinson 2448

**Syzygium samarangense (Blume) Merr. & Perry**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — bb 4184; Yoshida 900

**Syzygium spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Ajoemoito; Adjéloera; Ajamboe-Ajamboe; Anjoeroeng; Bébélé; Cenke hutan; Djambolan; Djampoeala; Dungal'a; Gampoe poeté [Lolonikaka]; Gogoon intaloen; Gora hutan [Minahassa]; Gornawar; Géné; Jambu air [Indonesia]; Kaima koelo; Kaima; Kapal; Katji-katji; Kennisfeptaoe; Koempas; Koepa ilawan; Kom-

bos; Kopo [Java]; Kopé motaha, Konsioe; Korababi; Kowal intaloen; Kowal; Lara mopoete; Larra; Léléan; Maemping; Mahalansa; Makaepa; Makaimah; Makembes; Makêmbês; Makoepa; Makoepa kaunesan; Makoepa sela; Maku Wana [Besoa]; Makurole [Kolawi]; Mangkoha; Menai; Molonggaping; Nakembes; Oelaah; Pakewah; Pakowa [Tombulu]; Palehos; Papiri; Paë, kiaë; Pêngasa; Rapiri; Roko bako; Rokodéngé; Ruruhi [Kendari]; Samaki; Sapé motéa; Sio Sio lolong; Sora-Sora [Soroako/Wasuponda]; Tambe [Napu/Kulawi]; Tamping; Tarawas; Tondeos bolaj; Tána'a; Waelisi; Wawa-hoeling; Woea kopé motaha

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–3000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16033, 16170, 16198, 16270; Amir 195; bb 1835, 1842, 1843, 1853, 1866, 1867, 1878, 1881, 1884, 1891, 1895, 1908, 1909, 1919, 1935, 4188, 6035, 8575, 14331, 14434, 15027, 16982, 17176, 17684, 18024, 18682, 18801, 19396, 19447, 19592, 19604, 20753, 20865, 20904, 21387, 21733, 21734, 22989, 23896, 24076, 24088, 24090, 24097, 24501, 24992, 26018, 26290, 26297, 28220, 28227, 28229, 28274, 28292, 28293, 29016, 29193, 29465, 31846, 31892, 32513, 32525, 32595, 33081, 33120; Bloembergen 3940; Bünnemeyer 10894, 12122; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4031; Cel I 37, II 203, II 239, II 245, II 247, II 268, II 269, II 270, II 271, II 272, II 293, II 311, II 320, II 327, II 341, II 350, II 385, II 410, II 419, II 436, II 456a, II 469, II 497, III 31, III 48, III 126, III 486, IV 80, IV 120, V 170, V 189, V 218, V 220, V 221; Coode 5974, 5982, 6037, 6108; Darnaedi 2195; De Vogel 2447, 2527, 2532, 2590, 2651, 5086, 5166, 5223, 5274, 5293, 5398, 5405, 5413, 5414, 5416, 5462, 5465, 5497, 5599, 5660, 5683, 5699, 5713, 5751, 5758, 5810, 5837, 5865, 5866, 5968, 5980, 5981, 6073, 6087, 6094, 6134, 6138, 6141, 6235, 6238, 6268, 6270, 6271, 6272, 6277, 6320, 6340, 6357, 6368, 6383; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6602, 6632, 6728, 6838, 6892, 6910, 7085, 7145; Elbert 3149, 3342, 3354, 3374, 3418, 3476; Eyma 520, 525, 596, 1310, 1352, 1649, 3351, 3484, 3624, 3637, 3646; Forman 267, 311, 322, 359; Hennipman 5675, 5804; Hose 802; Keßler et al. PK 3127; Koorders 18234, 18235, 18236, 18237, 18238, 18241, 18242,

18243, 18248, 18250, 18251, 18252, 18253, 18254, 18255, 18256, 18257, 18258, 18259, 18260, 18261, 18262, 18263, 18264, 18265, 18266, 18267, 18269, 18271, 18272, 18273, 18276, 18277, 18278, 18279, 18280, 18281, 18282, 18284, 18285, 18286, 18287, 18288, 18289, 18290, 18291, 18292, 18293, 18294, 18295, 18296, 18297, 18298, 18300, 18301, 18302, 18303, 18304, 18314, 18315, 18316, 18317, 18318, 18323, 24074; Lam 2623, 2665, 2886, 2940, 2986, 3098, 3442; McDonald & Ismail Cat 3859, Cat 4014, Cat 4054; Meijer 9572, 10125, 10719, 11069, 11070, 11165, 11285, 11292; Noerkas 324, 417; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1231, 1494; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1692, 1725, 1744, 1753, 1776, 1807, 1813, 1892, 1920, 1942, 1955, 1957, 1966, 1971; Rachmat 77, 737, 919; Ramlanto 145, 211; Ramlanto & Fanani 608, 615; Tantra 1545, 1585, 1589, 1592, 1596; Teijsmann HB 14007; Van Balgooy 3003, 3237, 3295, 3297, 3371, 3423, 3638, 3647, 3687, 3717, 3766, 3767, 3806, 3838, 3850, 3855, 3865, 3879, 3890, 3893, 3956, 3976, 4020, 4021, 4061, 4065, 4085 A+B, 4088; Van Steenis 10312; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3519

## TRISTANIOPSIS

**Tristaniopsis spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Kofman 124

## XANTHOMYRTUS

**Xanthomyrtus angustifolius** A.J. Scott

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 2450 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3958; Van Balgooy 3322

**Xanthomyrtus flavida** (Stapf) Diels

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1700–1800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1632a

## XANTHOSTEMON

**Xanthostemon confertiflorum** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 5–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 18010, 19636, 21637, 21782, 22723, 22726, 31512; Cel 103; Elbert 3458, 3481; Kofman 104, 110; Ramlanto 160; Van Balgooy 3650, 3700, 3801

**Xanthostemon spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Koloju perempuan [Sorokako]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300–420 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6090, 6228, 6345; Meijer 11103, 11180

## NYCTAGINACEAE

## BOERHAAVIA

**Boerhaavia diffusa** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1737, 1769; Hennipman 5012; Kaudern 529; Meijer 9216; Noerkas 22, 170, 276; Teijsmann HB 13899

**Boerhaavia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9175

## PISONIA

**Pisonia aculeata** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2590, 2757; Teijsmann HB 12272, 13830; Zollinger 3320

**Pisonia cauliflora** Scheff.

Vernacular name(s) — Nozing'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 20–60 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2537, 3004

**Pisonia umbellifera** (G. Forst.) Seem.

Vernacular name(s) — Androeling; Saoenkapa; Palindo; Tawura [Tolaki]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 4–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 6031, 21322, 21379; Bünne-meyer 11523; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4032; Cel I 75, V 181; Coode 6063; Eyma 3810; Meijer 10943; Noerkas 263; Teijsmann HB 12370, HB 12633, HB 12767

## OCHNACEAE

### BRACKENRIDGEA

**Brackenridgea palustris** Bartell. subsp.  
**kjellbergii** Kanis

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2046, 2808

### GOMPHIA

**Gomphia serrata** (Gaertn.) Kanis

Vernacular name(s) — Lebani; Morosisio [Palu]  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 10–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 2386, 2413, 13584, 24099;  
Cel II 438, III 34, IV 194; Kjellberg 1172

### SCHUURMANSIA

**Schuurmansia elegans** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 24127

## OLACACEAE

### ANACOLOSA

**Anacolosa frutescens** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 17293, 29014; Koorders  
17477, 18366

### ERYTHROPALUM

**Erythropalum scandens** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50–700 m

Collection(s) — Forman 308; Lam 2806

## OLAX

**Olax imbricata** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5776; Elbert 2656,  
2742, 2771, 3314

## STROMBOSIA

**Strombosia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3419; De Vogel 6356

## XIMENIA

**Ximenia americana** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Lemo-lemo  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 0–1 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2508; Rachmat 341

## OLEACEAE

### CHIONANTHUS

**Chionanthus cordulatus** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 500–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19569, 19592

**Chionanthus laxiflorus** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — kolaka motaha  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 50–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 1846; Cel III 20, III 71; De  
Vogel 3477, 6097; Johansson 329; Meijer  
9473A; Tantra 1580, 1582; Van Balgooy  
3190, 3396, 3401, 3859; Van Vuuren 709

**Chionanthus montanus** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 60–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 18803; Burley, Partomi-  
hardjo & Rachman 3820

**Chionanthus nitens** Koord. & Valetou

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3819, 3992

**Chionanthus pluriflorus** (Knobl.) Kiew

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 609

**Chionanthus ramiflorus** Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Bintunu [Besoa]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 20–1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 22951; Coode 6278; De Vogel 5602, 5922, 6297; Forsten 389; Hennipman 5761; Koorders 18372, 18383; McDonald & Ismail 3889; Meijer 10181; Teijsmann HB 11865, HB 12128; Van Balgooy 3681; Van Vuuren 380; Widjaja 752

**Chionanthus rupicolus** (Lingelsh.) Kiew

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 300–900 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5835, 6325, 6328, 6347; Elbert 3470, 3484; Van Balgooy 3791

**Chionanthus sordidus** Kiew

Vernacular name(s) — Parasingo poeti  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 100–430 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 260, II 310; De Vogel 6244; Meijer 11436; Ramlanto 203; Teijsmann HB 13941

**Chionanthus stenurus** (Merr) Kiew

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 50–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5792, 5892; Kjellberg 2120

**Chionanthus sulawesicus** Kiew

Vernacular name(s) — Kuhe [Besoa]; Loya  
Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 200–2200 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 256; Darnaedi 1623; De Vogel 5096, 5208, 5534, 5535, 5568; Johans-

son 552; Meijer 9563; Van Balgooy 3046, 3068

**Chionanthus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 300–1500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3938; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6951; Milliken 995

## JASMINUM

**Jasminum aemulum** R. Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Moenoertongke  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 20–1700 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1974; Elbert 2728; Eyma 1181, 3503; Forsten 356, 362; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1993; Van Balgooy 2970, 3607

**Jasminum carinatum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6462, 6683; Weir 10

**Jasminum crassifolium** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 350–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7006; De Vriese & Teijsmann 90; Kaudern 63

**Jasminum didymum** G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18374; Van Balgooy 2993

**Jasminum griffithii** C.B. Clarke

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 252

**Jasminum multiflorum** Roth

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto 240

**Jasminum papuasicum** Lingelsh.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3086

**Jasminum sambac** (L.) Aiton

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Collection(s) — Koorders 18373; Widjaja 642

**Jasminum simplicifolium** G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5019

**Jasminum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 600–1500 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 63; Keßler et al. PK 3143; McDonald & Ismail 4069

## LIGUSTRUM

**Ligustrum glomeratum** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Boenesaka  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400–1900 m

Collection(s) — bb 8570, 20425; Chin 3673; Kaudern 517; Van Vuuren 980

## MYXOPYRUM

**Myxopyrum nervosum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6389; Koorders 18377

**Myxopyrum ovatum** Hill

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2619

## OPILIACEAE

## CHAMPEREIA

**Champereia manillana** (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — amaloan'a; aramalu

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2968, 2989, 3280; Kjellberg 2159; Lam 3162, 3419; Noerkas 376; Teijsmann HB 12298, HB 13844

## OPILIA

**Opilia amentacea** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–25 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2967; Kjellberg 2027; Soenarko 293

## OXALIDACEAE

## AVERRHOA

**Averrhoa bilimbi** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 0–150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4082; De Vogel 2524; Elbert 2596; Koorders 17164; Meijer 10057

**Averrhoa carambola** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 220–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11218; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6488

## BIOPHYTUM

**Biophytum fruticosum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 438; Van Balgooy 2994

**Biophytum sensitivum** (L.) DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–150 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2602, 3008; Forsten 431; Kaudern 117; Van Vuuren 105, 140

## SARCOTHECA

**Sarcotheca celebica** Veldk.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel II 439

## PALMAE

## CALAMUS

**Calamus didymocarpus** Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 700–2060 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12020; Dransfield &amp; Mogege JD 3857; Koorders 18392

**Calamus koordersianus** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield 3815; Koorders 18400

**Calamus leptostachys** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto &amp; Fanani 604

**Calamus macrosphaerion** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 220–1200 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 2074; Mogege 1347, 5077

**Calamus minahassae** Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 400–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5209; Dransfield &amp; Mogege JD 3696, JD 3739, JD 3741; Johansson 110; Koorders 18414

**Calamus ornatus** Blume var. **celebicus** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6748; Mogege 5041

**Calamus orthostachyus** Furtado

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Mogege 1329

**Calamus pseudo-mollis** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18395, 18413

**Calamus robinsonianus** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 17721

**Calamus scleracanthus** Becc. ex Heyne

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield &amp; Mogege JD 3760

**Calamus siphonospathus** Mart. var.**dransfieldii** A. Baja-Lapis

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield &amp; Mogege JD 3738

**Calamus subidermis** Wendl. ex Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield &amp; Mogege JD 3720

**Calamus subinermis** Wendl. ex Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–70 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield &amp; Mogege JD 3721, JD 3781, JD 3785

**Calamus symphysipus** Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 40–200 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield &amp; Mogege JD 3774, JD 3775; Koorders 18403, 18409, 18411, 18412; Meijer 10808; Mogege 5042

**Calamus spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Lauro toulalai; Rotan Batu

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 150–2000 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 3630; De Vogel 5210, 5334, 5468, 5482,

5943, 6124, 6182; Dransfield & Mogege JD 3823, JD 3855, JD 3858, JD 3859, JD 3865; Johansson 113; Lam 2937, 3527; Meijer 9579, 10011, 10938; Mogege 1328

CARYOTA

**Caryota mitis** Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogege JD 3812

**Caryota rumphiana** Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18420

CORYPHA

**Corypha sylvestris** Mart.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Van Vuuren 12

DAEMONOROPS

**Daemonorops macroptera** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 220–730 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 169; Mogege 5076

**Daemonorops macropterus** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Riedel 84

**Daemonorops riedelianus** (Miq.) Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50–500 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogege JD 3737, JD 3787; Koorders 18389, 18396; Riedel 85

**Daemonorops robusta** Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50–700 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogege 3800; Koorders 18140, 18399

**Daemonorops sarasinorum** Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogege JD 3744, JD 3862; Koorders 18388, 18391

**Daemonorops spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1799

GRONOPHYLLUM

**Gronophyllum microspadix** Burret

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3733

KORTHALSIA

**Korthalsia celebica** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 40–430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6249; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7002; Dransfield & Mogege JD 3773, JD 3837, JD 3838; Furtado 30812; Koorders 18398

**Korthalsia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Mogege 5093; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 2006

LICUALA

**Licuala celebica** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9336, 10090

**Licuala spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5677; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1760



## LIVISTONA

**Livistona rotundifolia** (Lam.) Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6894;  
Dransfield & Mogeia JD 3831

Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5064; De Vogel &  
Vermeulen 6694, 7110; Dransfield & Mogeia  
3830, JD 3715, JD 3717, JD 3736; Johansson  
126; Lam 2439; McDonald & Ismail 3888;  
Meijer 9378; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko  
1748, 1974; Van Balgooy 3926

## ONCOSPERMA

**Oncosperma horridum** Scheff.Vernacular name(s) — Metejongan [Kotamo-  
bagu]

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6813

## PHOLIDOCARPUS

**Pholidocarpus ihur** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Mogeia 5097

## PIGAFETTA

**Pigafetta filaris** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Burck 1483; Dransfield & Mogeia  
JD 3867

## PINANGA

**Pinanga caesia** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 4; Koorders 18432,  
18435**Pinanga insignis** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 165

**Pinanga spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Saliho

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

## PANDANACEAE

## FREYCINETIA

**Freycinetia amboinensis** Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2891

**Freycinetia celebica** Solms

Vernacular name(s) — Aretes [Tombulu]

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16164; Forman 380;  
Forsten 13**Freycinetia ceramensis** Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 20–400 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18459; Prawiroat-  
modjo & Soewoko 1889**Freycinetia devriesei** Solms

Vernacular name(s) — Wuwuk

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 16488

**Freycinetia funicularis** (Sav. ex Lam.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11421

**Freycinetia insignis** Blume subsp. **hispidula**  
B.C. Stone

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 4035

**Freycinetia koordersiana** Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18461

**Freycinetia kostermansii** Stone

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Altitude — 400 m  
 Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3790

**Freycinetia megacarpa** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Altitude — 400 m  
 Collection(s) — De Vogel 6084

**Freycinetia micrura** B.C. Stone

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 2000 m  
 Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3216

**Freycinetia multiflora** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 2200 m  
 Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3974

**Freycinetia radicans** Gaudich.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Altitude — 2060 m  
 Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12016

**Freycinetia scandens** Gaudich.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
 Altitude — 125–1000 m  
 Collection(s) — Elbert 3043; Meijer 9940; Van  
 Balgooy 3064, 3118

**Freycinetia trachypoda** Merr. & Perry

Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Altitude — 400 m  
 Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 4063

**Freycinetia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
 South-East  
 Altitude — 125–2500 m  
 Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3945; De Vogel  
 2613, 5297, 6137; Elbert 3044, 3103, 3144;  
 Hennipman 5579, 6078; Monod de Froide-  
 ville 169; Yusuf & Wahyono 81, 134

## PANDANUS

**Pandanus brachyspathus** Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 970 m  
 Collection(s) — Meijer 9146, 9939

**Pandanus dipsaceus** Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
 Altitude — 20–250 m  
 Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko  
 1976

**Pandanus dubius** Spreng.

Vernacular name(s) — ababa'a  
 Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Altitude — 2 m  
 Collection(s) — Lam 3041

**Pandanus ellipsoideus** Warb.

Vernacular name(s) — Lewayo(Napu)Naho nét  
 [Uma]  
 Sulawesi distribution — Central  
 Altitude — 1200 m  
 Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3147

**Pandanus polycephalus** Lam.

Vernacular name(s) — Silar  
 Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Altitude — 300 m  
 Collection(s) — De Vogel 2464

**Pandanus sarasinorum** Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
 Altitude — 2000 m  
 Collection(s) — Forman 383; Milliken 1090;  
 Van Balgooy 3251

**Pandanus sulawesicus** B.C. Stone

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
 Altitude — 1000 m  
 Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3107

**Pandanus tectorius** Parkinson

Vernacular name(s) — Pandan'a  
 Sulawesi distribution — North  
 Altitude — 350 m  
 Collection(s) — Lam 3285

**Pandanus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5264, 5287, 6044, 6146; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6826; Hennipman 6115; Meijer 11212a; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1818

## PITTOSPORACEAE

## PITTOSPORUM

**Pittosporum ferrugineum** Aiton

Vernacular name(s) — Milai; Riboosara; Ririk; Safe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 9, 4183, 5454, 5847; Elbert 3460; Lam 2663; Teijsmann HB 12237

**Pittosporum moluccanum** (Lam.) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Bata bata borong

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–2350 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16100; Cel I 56; De Vogel 5342, 5346, 5362, 5418, 5421; Elbert 3249, 3497; Meijer 9144; Teijsmann HB 13949; Van Balgooy 3177; Yoshida 1177

**Pittosporum pentandrum** (Blanco) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 150–900 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10217; Van Balgooy 2971

**Pittosporum ramiflorum** (Zoll. & Moritzi)

Zoll. ex Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Mawoering

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 0–2200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16074; bb 13516; De Vogel 2432, 2624; Hennipman 5807; Koorders 18511; Tantra 1570; Teijsmann HB 13750

**Pittosporum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Chin 3509, 3549

## PLUMBAGINACEAE

## PLUMBAGO

**Plumbago indica** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Bünne Meyer 11344

## PODOCARPACEAE

## DACRYCARPUS

**Dacrycarpus cinctus** (Pilg.) de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 900–2250 m

Collection(s) — bb 13633, 24958; Bloembergen 3976, 3977; Meijer 9877; Tantra 1572; Van Balgooy 3248

**Dacrycarpus imbricatus** (Blume) de Laub.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe Parang

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1550–2860 m

Collection(s) — bb 5460, 20202, 29195; Bünne Meyer 11903, 12019; Eyma 570, 1369; Meijer 11038; Monod de Froideville 173

**Dacrycarpus imbricatus** (Blume) de Laub. var. **patulus** de Laub.

Vernacular name(s) — siori

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 1200–2500 m

Collection(s) — bb 15155, 19599, 24951, 24956, 24957

**Dacrycarpus steupii** (Wasscher) de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 2350–3000 m

Collection(s) — bb 22857; Eyma 572, 675, 778; Van Balgooy 3333

**Dacrycarpus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1850 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5151

## DACRYDIUM

**Dacrydium novoguineense** Gibbs

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 250–1900 m

Collection(s) — bb 20786, 26288; Elbert 3126

**Dacrydium xanthandrum** Pilg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — bb 23045; Eyma 3873

**Dacrydium spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Tute

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 380–1850 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6154; De Vogel 5140, 5864A, 6335

## DECUSSOCARPUS

**Decussocarpus wallichianus** (Presl) de Laub.

Vernacular name(s) — Moosambonge [Tombo-lilato]; Tandanggoeli

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 10–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 9696, 15602, 24489, 25541, 31500, 31506; Cel III 80, III 143; Van Balgooy 3844, 3861

**Decussocarpus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 420 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6098

## FALCATIFOLIUM

**Falcatifolium gruezoi** de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 1200–1400 m

Collection(s) — bb 17544, 21294; Eyma 3671

## PHYLLOCLADUS

**Phyllocladus hypophyllus** Hook.f.

Vernacular name(s) — Empire; Mantjoejoe

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 1100–2500 m

Collection(s) — bb 15026, 15154, 20270, 20782, 24089; Eyma 1001, 3621; Sands 280; Tantra 1602; Van Balgooy 3327

## PODOCARPUS

**Podocarpus indonesiensis** de Laub. & Silba

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2550–3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 982, 1034, 1406

**Podocarpus levis** de Laub.

Vernacular name(s) — Sanroe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 200–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 15085; Cel II 286, II 325; Elbert 3129; Koorders 16533; Van Balgooy 3804

**Podocarpus neriifolius** D. Don

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 450–1700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16535, 16537, 16538; Meijer 9541, 11188; Van Balgooy 3407

**Podocarpus pilgeri** Foxw.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 2000–2700 m

Collection(s) — bb 20437; Monod de Froideville 175; Van Balgooy 3312

**Podocarpus rubens** de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 2500–3695 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 624, 989; Teijsmann HB 14121, HB 14191

**Podocarpus rumphii** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Sandoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 600–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 9705; Koorders 16534; Teijsmann HB 14068

**Podocarpus spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Karunia

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 300–2450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5277, 5373, 6118, 6343; Keßler et al. PK 3157

## PRUMNOPITYS

**Prumnopitys amara** (Blume) de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 980–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20785, 28316; Teijsmann HB 14069

## POLYGALACEAE

## XANTHOPHYLLUM

**Xanthophyllum celebicum** Meijden

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel 393

**Xanthophyllum tenuipetalum** Meijden

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 5868; Cel IV 126; Koorders - 18523; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1673; Tantra 1562

## PROTEACEAE

## GREVILLEA

**Grevillea elbertii** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 600–700 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3475

## HELICIA

**Helicia attenuata** (Jack) Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 438

**Helicia celebica** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 450–1600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17516, 18513, 18529, 19582; Van Balgooy 3871

**Helicia kjellbergii** Sleumer var. **calva** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — bb 20047

**Helicia teysmanniana** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1700–2600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20428; Bünnemeyer 11934, 12320; Teijsmann HB 14117

**Helicia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 200–300 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1929

## MACADAMIA

**Macadamia hildebrandii** Steenis

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 60–1600 m

Collection(s) — Amir 40; Coode 6198; De Vogel 5854, 5965, 6148, 6206, 6332, 6341, 6350; Ramlanto 155, 210

## RANUNCULACEAE

## CLEMATIS

**Clematis mollissima** (Hallier f.) Eichler

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13960

**Clematis stenantha** Eichler

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16385, 16526

**Clematis tenuimarginata** Eichler

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Eyma 4163

## RHAMNACEAE

## ALPHITONIA

**Alphitonia excelsa** (Fenzl) Reissek ex Endl.

Vernacular name(s) — Kole

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 50–850 m

Collection(s) — bb 22079; Cel II 475; De Vogel 6130; Elbert 11140, 11503; Hennipman 5975; Kjellberg 673; Noerkas 451; Van Balgooy 3891; Yusuf & Wahyono 157

**Alphitonia zizyphoides** A. Gray

Vernacular name(s) — Tole

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 120–400 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2651, 3102, 3276

COLUBRINA

**Colubrina asiatica** Brongn.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15994; Chin 3622; Elbert 3327; Forsten 441; Kaudern 442; Kjellberg 32

EMMENOSPERMA

**Emmenosperma steenisiana** M.C. Johnst.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 144, II 322; De Vogel 6396; Van Balgooy 3828

GOUANIA

**Gouania javanica** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3622; Meijer 10233

**Gouania spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5184, 5557; Koorders 16943; Rachmat 90; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3467

VENTILAGO

**Ventilago madraspatensis** Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1769

**Ventilago oblongifolia** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 75 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2594

**Ventilago spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5918; Elbert 2707, 3275; Hennipman 5818

ZIZYPHUS

**Zizyphus angustifolius** (Miq.) Hatus.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17494, 23914; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6607; Koorders 19071; Meijer 10033; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3390

**Zizyphus oenopia** (L.) Mill.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10168

**Zizyphus timorensis** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 2–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 16989, 19397, 21707, 24103, 25564; Cel I 18; Koorders 18543

**Zizyphus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 20–1050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5583; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1727

## RHIZOPHORACEAE

## BRUGUIERA

**Bruguiera cylindrica** (L.) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Nanasi; Tangere  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — bb 3026, 22068; Elbert 3242; Lam 3401

**Bruguiera gymnorhiza** (L.) Lam.

Vernacular name(s) — Bangko; Moentoe; Nanasi wawine; Tjokke; Tongge; Tongkeh; Tonke  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16038; bb 3025, 3893, 13492, 14443, 15566, 22071, 32326; Béguin 1586; De Vriese 7; Elbert 3256; Forsten 25; Koorders 18531, 22229, 22290; Lam 2503, 2673; Meijer 9291; Rachmat 634; Teijsmann HB 13817

**Bruguiera parviflora** Wight & Arn.

Vernacular name(s) — Adin Kadin; Poto-Poto; Sala; Tangke; Tideloee

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — bb 3892, 14439, 15571, 17060, 19697, 22072; Forsten 15, 311; Kjellberg 1341; Rachmat 633, 787

**Bruguiera spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18530, 18533

## CARALLIA

**Carallia brachiata** (Lour.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Bariraga; Morohoeko motea

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 5867, 21365, 24490; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3817, 3860; Cel III 17; De Vogel 6106; Meijer 10051; Ramlanto & Fanani 600; Teijsmann HB 11720

## CERIOPS

**Ceriops decandra** (Griff.) Ding Hou

Vernacular name(s) — Tangere

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — bb 15569

**Ceriops tagal** (Perry) C.B. Rob.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe Ting; Posi-Posi [Tonsea]; Tangalatoetoe; Tangir

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16010; bb 3895, 14449, 16712, 22070; De Vriese 611; Kjellberg 73; Meijer 9288

## GYNOTROCHES

**Gynotroches axillaris** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 150–1700 m

Collection(s) — bb 20048, 24161, 24192; Van Balgooy 3389

## PELLACALYX

**Pellacalyx pustulatus** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18714, 18783

## RHIZOPHORA

**Rhizophora apiculata** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Bangko; Lenro; Oeroeroe; Polo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — bb 3024, 3887, 13493, 13494; Cel III 72, III 148; De Vriese & Teijsmann 62; Elbert 3237; Koorders 17961, 18542

**Rhizophora mucronata** Lam.

Vernacular name(s) — Opejo; Tongke djamin  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — bb 3690, 3894, 16711; Lam 2674; Noerkas 56; Teijsmann HB 12110, HB 13816

## ROSACEAE

### PRUNUS

**Prunus arborea** (Blume) Kalkman var. **alticola** Kalkman

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 26274

**Prunus arborea** (Blume) Kalkman var. **arborea**

Vernacular name(s) — Potosi  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 25–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 22618, 24498, 28254; Cel II 379, IV 116; De Vogel 6207; Van Balgooy 3842

**Prunus clementis** (Merr.) Kalkman

Vernacular name(s) — Mororamba; Rampaloeria

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 230–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 17120; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3754; Cel V 201; De Vriese & Teijsmann 122; Koorders 18552, 18553, 18554, 18555, 18557; Meijer 11233

**Prunus grisea** (C. Müll.) Kalkman var. **grisea**

Vernacular name(s) — Boenobampo; Leka rintek; Ramba

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1300 m

Collection(s) — bb 9699; Cel I 67, II 233, II 358, II 364; De Vogel 2611, 2627, 5658, 5778, 5886, 5895, 6288; Meijer 9482; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1826; Teijsmann HB 5852, HB 11741, HB 11791, HB 11984, HB 12206, HB 12216; Van Balgooy 4036, 4051; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3522

**Prunus grisea** (Blume) Kalkman var. **tomentosa** (Koord. & Valetton) Kalkman

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1500–1700 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9839

**Prunus javanica** (Teijsm. & Binn.) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Boenobampoedja  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 200–600 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 81; Koorders 18551; Teijsmann HB 13950

**Prunus wallaceana** Kalkman

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2725; Teijsmann HB 12654

**Prunus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 150–3300 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4063; Eyma 677; Van Balgooy 3328

## RUBIACEAE

### ADINAUCLEA

**Adinauclea fagifolia** (Teijsm. & Binn. ex Havil.) Ridsdale

Vernacular name(s) — Hasi [Saloean]; Matambing lasi [Mahassan(?)al, Lowoe]; Moto-doeto [Gorontalusch]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 10–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 5603, 26548, 27549, 31832, 31865, 32367; Koorders 18635, 18636

### AIDIA

**Aidia acuminata** (Blume) K.M. Wong

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 550 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2580; Johansson 75; Koorders 18586, 18667, 18708; Lam 2429; Ramlanto & Fanani 668; Van Balgooy 3923

**Aidia bracteata** Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central



Altitude — 1500 m

ANTIRHEA

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2625, 5314; Forman 360

**Antirhea hexasperma** (Roxb.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Collection(s) — Coode 5888; Elbert 2609

**Aidia heterophylla** Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3645

**Antirhea talaudensis** Chaw

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3260

**Aidia racemosa** (Cav.) Tirveng.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel I 53

BORRERIA

**Aidia tomentosa** (Blume) Ridsdale var. **sundaica** Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5121, 5603

**Borreria spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 50–650 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3750; De Vogel 6135; Johansson 264

AMARACARPUS

CANTHIUM

**Amaracarpus microphyllus** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5352

**Canthium glabrum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 200–500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3603; Cel I 61a; Koorders 18580, 18581, 18583, 18726

**Amaracarpus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2894

**Canthium monstrosum** Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Gangáil'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3294

ANTHOCEPHALUS

**Anthocephalus chinensis** (Lam.) Rich. ex Walp.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 70 m

Collection(s) — bb 21600, 23308, 23309, 24707, 24998, 26285, 33092; De Vogel 5182

**Canthium umbelligerum** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3310

**Anthocephalus macrophyllus** (Roxb.) Havil.

Vernacular name(s) — Awá'a; Katoöe, Kokabo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–500 m

**Canthium spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Tondiot batu

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 5865, 21598, 23093, 23606, 23940, 25543, 32355, 32372, 32613; Cel V 166, V 309; Forman 403; Koorders 18625, 18631, 18633; Lam 3030; Meijer 10055, 11402

Collection(s) — bb 20214, 21716; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3652; Cel II 480; De Vogel 5706, 6307, 6327, 6337, 6836; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7059; Hennipman 5842; Milliken 1077; Ramlanto 205; Van Balgooy 3698; Zollinger 3326

## CERISCOIDES

**Ceriscoides spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Milliken 882

## CINCHONA

**Cinchona succirubra** Pav.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2127

## COFFEA

**Coffea arabica** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 42;  
Rachmat 475

## DENTECLA

**Dentella repens** (L.) J.R. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rant 892; Teijsmann HB 12091,  
HB 12808; Van Harreveld 8131

## DIPLOSPORA

**Diplospora minahassae** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2518; De Vogel &  
Vermeulen 6973; Koorders 18589, 18590,  
18737

## GAERTNERA

**Gaertnera spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1780 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 7191

## GARDENIA

**Gardenia affinis** Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2616

**Gardenia forsteniana** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 3681; Ramlanto & Fanani 524**Gardenia pelenkahuana** Teysm. & Binn. ex  
Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6805;  
Kaudern 52; Koorders 24077**Gardenia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kawowo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 10–1400 m

Collection(s) — bb 6033, 20863; De Vogel 5757,  
6211, 6317; Elbert 2990, 3454, 3490; Forman  
323; Van Balgooy 3730, 3862

## GEOPHILA

**Geophila repens** Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6582

## GUETTARDA

**Guettarda speciosa** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Alston 16077; Hidayat AH 262;  
Koorders 16280; Teijsmann HB 18035

## GYNOCHTHODES

**Gynochthodes spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 100–500 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1490; De Vogel 5747a,  
5902, 6147, 6331; Hennipman 5841; Lam  
3137, 3332; Van Balgooy 3846, 3944, 4038

## HEDYOTIS

**Hedyotis benguetensis** Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 256

**Hedyotis biflora** (L.) Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Kaudern 378

**Hedyotis brachypoda** (DC.) Sivar. & Biju

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3732; Leemans 8136

**Hedyotis buruensis** (Miq.) Valetton ex Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1780 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 7192

**Hedyotis coryphocetes** Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2900 m

Collection(s) — Zeef 230

**Hedyotis costata** (Roxb.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11517

**Hedyotis cyanantha** Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10996; Lam 3080

**Hedyotis paniculata** (L.) Lam.

Vernacular name(s) — Nenapu

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 60–150 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 455; Lam 3082, 3399

**Hedyotis pterita** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2887, 2915; Lam 3345;  
Noerkas 413**Hedyotis umbellata** (L.) Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18648

**Hedyotis verticillata** (L.) Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 280

**Hedyotis spec.**Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 10–3250 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3985; Bünнемeyer 10649, 11009, 11202, 11247, 11257, 11704, 11884, 11928, 11998, 12171; De Vogel 5137, 5360; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6815, 6821, 6881, 7041, 7057; Elbert 3170; Forman 399; Hennipman 5757; Johansson 208, 245, 280; Kofman 194, 248, 270; Koorders 18603, 18649, 18650, 18744; Meijer 9631, 9908; Milliken 1086; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Maskuri 1437, 1442; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1905, 1933; J.B.M. Smith 631; Van Balgooy 3159, 3874; Wardi Wd 002

## HYDNOPHYTUM

**Hydnophytum formicarum** Jack

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–450 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 4185; Elbert 2857; Forsten 12, 150; Koorders 18604, 18605; Lam 3283

**Hydnophytum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 220–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5938, 6374; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6968; Hennipman 5663; Van Balgooy 3697, 3835

## HYPOBATHRUM

**Hypobathrum microcarpum** (Blume) Bakh.f.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 120

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2562

**Hypobathrum spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Wombopale

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 15131, 22075; De Vogel 5309; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6843; Elbert

3233, 3264; Grimes 1155; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1780

### IXORA

#### ***Ixora filipes*** Valetou

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18710

#### ***Ixora grandifolia*** Zoll. & Moritz

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4212

#### ***Ixora imitans*** Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Rachmat 690

#### ***Ixora makassarica*** Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 54

#### ***Ixora minahasae*** Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18677

#### ***Ixora moluccana*** Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2578

#### ***Ixora philippinensis*** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Muat & Grimes 1516

#### ***Ixora talaudensis*** Bremek.

Vernacular name(s) — Suwing'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 20–90 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2547, 3185

#### ***Ixora timorensis*** Decne.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3066, 3240, 3435; Teijsmann HB 12196, HB 14195

#### ***Ixora spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–2250 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 1999, 2050; Alston 16099; Coode 5826, 5878, 6248; Darnaedi 1928; De Vogel 5817, 5901, 6133, 6269, 6334; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6472, 6678, 7030, 7072; Hennipman 5821, 6100; Johanson 326; Koorders 18689; Meijer 11440; Monod de Froideville 266; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1230; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1756, 1875, 1876, 1959; Ramlanto 139, 188, 192; Ramlanto & Fanani 611, 749; Tantra 1573; Van Balgooy 3653, 3725, 3762; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3461, TCW 3512

### KNOXIA

#### ***Knoxia sumatrensis*** (Retz.) DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 150–170 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 477; Lam 3436; Rachmat 218; Van Vuuren 373

### LASIANTHUS

#### ***Lasianthus attenuatus*** Jack

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13787

#### ***Lasianthus biflorus*** (Blume) Gangop. & Chakrab.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3306

#### ***Lasianthus chlorocarpus*** K. Schum.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 220–550 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6518, 6608; Hennipman 6118; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3418

#### ***Lasianthus clementis*** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–1400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5124; Hennipman 5214

***Lasianthus fordii* Hance**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3927

***Lasianthus hirtus* Ridl.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 850 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 69

***Lasianthus pedicellatus* H. Zhu**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1850–1950 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5136, 5344

***Lasianthus reticulatus* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1423

***Lasianthus rhinocerotis* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 850–1600 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3939; Yusuf & Wahyono 68

***Lasianthus stercorarius* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 1420 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 954; Van Balgooy 3009

***Lasianthus stipularis* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 60

***Lasianthus sylvestroides* Valetton**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1300–1600 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3906; Milliken 964

***Lasianthus tomentosus* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11010

***Lasianthus trichophlebus* Hemsl.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 60–730 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5846; Johansson 118, 209

***Lasianthus verticillatus* (Lour.) Merr.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Church & Ismail 10

LUCINAEA

***Lucinaea spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7175

MASCHALOCORYMBUS

***Maschalocorymbus corymbosum* (Blume) Bremek.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 483

MORINDA

***Morinda celebica* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Zollinger 3441

***Morinda citrifolia* L.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bingkoeroe; seru

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10641, 11202, 12484, 12577; De Vogel 6382; Elbert 2536; Hidayat AH 256; Lam 2442, 3357; Noerkas

414; Rachmat 11, 144, 5803; Van Balgooy 3824; Van Vuuren 386

**Morinda citrifolia** L. var. **bracteata** (Roxb.) Hook.f.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2013; Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2973; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6489; Elbert 2644, 3062, 3257; Kaudern 194; Meijer 10675; Ramlanto 243

**Morinda tomentosa** Roth.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 8; Noerkas 412, 422

**Morinda spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Sea [Tonsea]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16005, 16090; Buwalda 3695; Chin 3416; Coode 6120; De Vogel 6143, 6301; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6584, 6674, 6675; Elbert 2802; Lam 3270; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewolo 1679, 1873; Van Balgooy 3886, 4077; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3379

MUSSAENDA

**Mussaenda frondosa** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2095; Amir 42

**Mussaenda spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bali ade arena; Loenkang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 40–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15904; Bloembergen 4062; Bünnemeyer 10637, 10772, 11036, 11739; Buwalda 3792; Coode 5977; De Vogel 5878; Johansson 533; Kaudern 421; Koorders 18616, 18617, 18618, 18620; Lam 2774, 2964; Posthumus 2408; Rachmat 48, 417; Riedel 9; Smith 644; Teijsmann HB 12252; Van Balgooy 3813, 3904; Yusuf & Wahyono 28

MUSSAENDOPSIS

**Mussaendopsis celebica** Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 330–500 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1884; De Vogel 5848, 6192, 6310; Kofman 279; Meijer 11182, 11204; Ramlanto 202; Van Balgooy 3702

MYCETIA

**Mycetia cauliflora** Reinw.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9492

**Mycetia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1300 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4111, 4175; Buwalda 3799; De Vogel 5673, 5737; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6531; Elbert 3182; Hennipman 5968; Johansson 21; Milliken 866; Van Balgooy 3041, 3500

MYRMECODIA

**Myrmecodia tuberosa** Jack

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 80–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4070; Lam 2549

**Myrmecodia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 750–1500 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9518; Van Balgooy 3520, 3574

MYRMEPHYTUM

**Myrmephytum selebicum** (Becc.) Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3741

## NAUCLEA

***Nuclea orientalis* L.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bangkala; Bantoeli Bantje; Lonkida

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–970 m

Collection(s) — bb 5846, 23300, 23894, 32358, 32612; Cel I 38, IV 85; De Vriese & Teijsmann 89; Elbert 2849, 3075; Forman 405; Ham R 6; Koorders 18700, 21226; Meijer 9942, 10819; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1672; Teijsmann HB 41867

***Nuclea subdita* (Korth.) Steudel**

Vernacular name(s) — Antalut'a

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 10–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17154, 17629, 17645, 29325; Bloembergen 4067; Cel III 66; De Vogel 6266; Lam 2655; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1161, 1181; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1778; Ramlanto & Fanani 706

***Nuclea uncapitulifera* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail Cat 4035

## NEONAUCLEA

***Neonauclea butonensis* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 273

***Neonauclea calycina* (Bartl.) Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Lobani poete

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 25–700 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 117; De Vogel 5679; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6495A; Meijer 11234, 11522; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1536

***Neonauclea celebica* (Havil.) Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Lebani [Soroako]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–550 m

Collection(s) — bb 19410, 19601, 21736, 28847, 29464; Cel III 111; De Vogel 6072; Koorders 18627, 18641, 18644; Meijer 10794; Yoshida 1358

***Neonauclea excelsa* (Havil.) Merr.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1791

***Neonauclea havilandii* Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bintawang

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16306; Cel I 79, II 492; De Vogel 5195, 5216, 5653, 5756; Elbert 3390; Johansson 180; Koorders 18624, 18629, 18630, 18632; Meijer 9741; Van Balgooy 3507

***Neonauclea intercontinentalis* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 800–1300 m

Collection(s) — bb 24157; Meijer 9406

***Neonauclea lanceolata* Merr.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000–1250 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 5613

***Neonauclea pseudopeduncularis* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5095; Koorders 18643, 18699; Meijer 9533

***Neonauclea uncapitulifera* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6163, 6305; Elbert 3392, 3477; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1622; Widjaja 730

***Neonauclea ventricosa* Ridsdale**

Vernacular name(s) — Lebano

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 14119, 28238; Bloembergen  
4120; De Vogel 6080; Koorders 18623; Meijer  
10210; Noerkas 452; Ramlanto & Fanani 777

**Neonauclea spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kundek kumdeh [Su-  
wawa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 475 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 11126A; Milliken 913

NERTERA

**Nertera granadensis** (Mutis ex L.f.) Druce

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 1300–2200 m

Collection(s) — Forman 212; Koorders 19583;  
Meijer 9911; Monod de Froideville 129; Van  
Balgooy 3172

OLDENLANDIA

**Oldenlandia corymbosa** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10876, 11505,  
12463; Elbert 2899

**Oldenlandia costata** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Wardi Wd 092

PAEDERIA

**Paederia foetida** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-  
East

Altitude — 50–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2836; Kaudern 364; Kjell-  
berg 116; Koorders 18663, 18664, 18665;  
Meijer 9217; Van Balgooy 2968; Widjaja 607

**Paederia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 40–650 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5866; De Vogel 5022;  
Johansson 80

PAVETTA

**Pavetta celebica** Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11815; Elbert  
3419, 3467

**Pavetta makassarica** Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12095

**Pavetta spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bungkudo hutan; Karin-  
kawa [Buton]; Mogulantato

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 250–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11725; Coode  
6284; McDonald & Ismail Cat 4023; Milli-  
ken 909, 919; Rachmat 754; Ramlanto 236

PORTERANDIA

**Porterandia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Coode 6113; Prawiroatmodjo  
& Soewoko 1886

PRARAVINIA

**Praravinia loconensis** Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1000–1400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2484; Koorders 18608,  
18730, 19219

**Praravinia minahassae** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18731

**Praravinia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Gora hutan

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 0–2355 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3984; De Vogel  
5128, 5129, 5294, 5438, 5443, 5444, 7267;



De Vogel & Vermeulen 6771, 6775, 7077;  
Forman 362; Hennipman 5162, 5516; Kjell-  
berg 1975; Meijer 10078; Milliken 1056;  
Ramlanto & Fanani 474; Van Balgooy 3149,  
3266

## PSYCHOTRIA

**Psychotria celebica** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2921; Burley, Parto-  
mihardjo & Rachman 3503, 3542

**Psychotria leptothyrsa** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5779

**Psychotria malayana** Jack

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 39

**Psychotria viridiflora** Reinw. ex Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2074

**Psychotria spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Talanggila hutan

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 16–2350 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3583; Coode 5970, 6123,  
6191, 6260A; De Joncheere 1104; De Vogel  
5122, 5271, 5363, 5453, 5488, 5528, 5549,  
5553, 6132, 6132a, 6142, 6162, 6164, 6165,  
6263, 6299; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6515,  
6637, 6715, 6773, 7005, 7025; Kofman 230,  
237; McDonald & Ismail Cat 4053; Meijer  
11270; Milliken 862, 916, 953, 1067, 1116;  
Wieringa 1842

## PSYDRAX

**Psydrax dicoccos** Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 289; Noerkas 225

## RANDIA

**Randia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2633, 5118, 5616

## ROTHMANNIA

**Rothmannia forsteniana** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 4071; Johansson 396; Koorders 18594,  
18596, 18736; Lam 2433; Van Balgooy 3925

**Rothmannia merrillii** (Elmer) Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3894, 3946, 4082

**Rothmannia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Collection(s) — Cel II 306, II 338, II 395; Coode  
6023, 6027, 6201; Milliken 884; Prawiro-  
atmodjo & Soewoko 1919; Wieringa 1848

## SAPROSMA

**Saprosma spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 2000–2050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5388, 5420

## SCHRADERA

**Schradera spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 850 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 131

## SCYPHIPHORA

**Scyphiphora hydrophyllacea** Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — bb 19522; Kjellberg 526

## SPERMACOCE

**Spermacoce articularis** L.f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rachmat 109

**Spermacoce tenuior** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–280 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10858; Elbert 3218; Kaudern 496

## SPIRADICLIS

**Spiradiclis caespitosa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3618

## TARENNA

**Tarenna forsteriana** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Bogor Botanical Garden VD 18; Koorders 18703, 18704, 18705, 18733; Riedel HB 5909

**Tarenna fragrans** (Blume) Koord. & Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 1983

**Tarenna sambucina** K. Schum & Lauterb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11104

**Tarenna spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 20427; Cel II 392; Chin 3579; Coode 6247; Darnaedi 2124; Hennipman 6054; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1950; Teijsmann HB 13629; Van Balgooy 3839

## TARENNOIDEA

**Tarennoidea wallichii** (Hook.f.) Tirveng.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 200–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 17179; McDonald &amp; Ismail Cat 4011

## TIMONIUS

**Timonius avenis** Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1000–1100 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6044

**Timonius borneensis** Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini &amp; Rohajawati JJA 2909

**Timonius caudatifolius** Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2632

**Timonius celebicus** Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Bambalud'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 23893, 24491; Koorders 18686; Lam 2587; Ramlanto 151; Teijsmann HB 11739, HB 11952, HB 11985; Yusuf &amp; Wahyono 46

**Timonius koordersii** Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18745

**Timonius minahassae** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 3513; Darnaedi 1759; Koorders 18739, 18742, 17188; Meijer 11312; Ramlanto &amp; Fanani 477

**Timonius schumannii** Koord. ex Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 100;  
Koorders 18684, 18711, 18712**Timonius stipularis** Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2051

**Timonius subsessilis** Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10207

**Timonius teysmannii** Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13744, HB  
13992, HB 14004, HB 14060**Timonius spec.**Vernacular name(s) — Ike [Besoa]; Jambu mon-  
yet hutan; Kolomioe, Golomio; Lembanu  
tupu [Besoa]; Para ala; Uampara [Soroako]Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–1500 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2070; bb 17978,  
26289; Cel II 219, II 12460, V 214; Chin  
3639; Coode 5890; De Vogel 5547, 5562,  
5575, 5719, 5955, 6012, 6077, 6241, 6366;  
De Vogel & Vermeulen 6772, 6890, 6974,  
7082; Elbert 2570, 2740, 3137; Hennipman  
5669, 5828, 6045; Johansson 185, 335, 597;  
Koorders 19117; McDonald & Ismail Cat  
4171; Meijer 9721, 10002, 11275; Milliken  
878, 936; Noerkas 415; Prawiroatmodjo &  
Soewoko 1803; Ramlanto 117; Riedel HB  
5911; Van Balgooy 3053, 3738, 3763, 3799,  
3814, 4012; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW  
3397, TCW 3502; Widjaja 727

## TRICALYSIA

**Tricalysia minahasae** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — Church &amp; Ismail 2; Tantra 1506

**Tricalysia singularis** (Blume) Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 3593

## UNCARIA

**Uncaria acida** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3869

**Uncaria attenuata** Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 100, 264

**Uncaria cordata** (Lour.) Merr. var. **cordata**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6022, 6056; Van  
Balgooy 3784**Uncaria lanosa** Wall. **appendiculata** (Benth.)  
RidsdaleSulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 20–700 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3045; Koorders 18706,  
18707; Lam 2621; Meijer 11311; Prawiro-  
atmodjo & Soewoko 1693; Rachmat 418**Uncaria lanosa** Wall. forma **philippinensis**  
Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 7023

**Uncaria longiflora** (Miq.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Genggáil'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 60 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2825

## UROPHYLLUM

**Urophyllum arboreum** Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 2250 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1574

**Urophyllum glabrum** Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 540

**Urophyllum macrophyllum** Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 100–300 m

Collection(s) — Amir 137; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1242, 1434, 1454, 1509; Ramlanto & Fanani 736

**Urophyllum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–2000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5156, 5291, 5348, 5417; Meijer 9546; Milliken 968, 1110; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1991; Van Balgooy 3050, 3166, 3167; Wieringa 1863

WENDLANDIA

**Wendlandia densiflora** (Blume) DC. forma **rufescens** (Miq.) Bakh. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 950–1150 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11042, 11816A; Cel 4

**Wendlandia paniculata** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Widjaja 692

**Wendlandia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bingkaramo [Besoa]; Poei

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–2050 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16067; bb 14120, 26270; De Vogel 5273; Elbert 2626; Hennipman 5763, 5839; Noerkas 229; Rachmat 82, 384; Yoshida 1122

RUTACEAE

ACRONYCHIA

**Acronychia pedunculata** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Collection(s) — Elbert 3465; Ramlanto 169

**Acronychia trifoliolata** Zoll. & Moritzi

Vernacular name(s) — batjaena alae

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 26292; Van Vuuren 279

**Acronychia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6125, 6178, 6184; Tantra 1586; Van Balgooy 3254, 3644, 3955

AEGLE

**Aegle marmelos** (L.) Corrêa

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Van Vuuren 307

BOENNINGHAUSENIA

**Boenninghausenia albiflora** Rchb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3965; Bünnemeyer 12308; Meijer 9919

CITRUS

**Citrus aurantium** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9549

**Citrus histrix** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2605, 3368

**Citrus maxima** (Burm.f.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Lemo

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10989

**Citrus spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Muncu [Uma]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 250–850 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10749; Van Balgooy 3584, 3585; Yusuf & Wahyono 151

CLAUSENA

**Clausena excavata** Burm. f.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2979; Koorders 18748, 18749; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1625, 1681; Ramlanto 124

GLYCOSMIS

**Glycosmis angustata** Tanaka

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13595, HB 14219

**Glycosmis cochinchinensis** Pierre

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 140 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2566

**Glycosmis cyanocarpa** (Blume) Spreng. var. **platyphylla** (Merr.) Tanaka

Vernacular name(s) — Suwi

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40–90 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2985, 3354

**Glycosmis sapindoides** Lindl. ex Wall. var. **gracilis** Tanaka

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11794, HB 12283

LUNASIA

**Lunasia amara** Blanco

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Collection(s) — Coode 5847, 6239, 6241; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6594; Hennipman 5763; Meijer 11121; Van Balgooy 3677; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3427

**Lunasia amara** Blanco var. **amara**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 19602; Cel V 271, V 276; Elbert 3238; Koorders 16946, 16948, 16953, 18756, 18761; Lam 2661, 3181, 3291, 3305; Reinwardt 1586

MELICOPE

**Melicope bonwickii** (F. Muell.) T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Tantra 1514

**Melicope celebica** T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel 2371

**Melicope confusa** (Merr.) Liu

Vernacular name(s) — ampak; maratalam'a; matalang'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, North

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24086, 24511, 32505, 33091; De Vriese & Teijsmann 123; Koorders 18758, 18759, 18760, 18762, 18765, 18766, 18767, 18777; Lam 2821, 2974; Meijer 10866; Van Vuuren 427

**Melicope latifolia** (DC.) T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 18638; Forsten 370; Koorders 16950, 18763, 18764, 18768, 18769, 18770; Lam 2506, 2576; Van Vuuren 350

**Melicope maliliensis** T.G. Hartley

Vernacular name(s) — Hokio; Popaya

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 356, II 488

**Melicope triphylla** (Lam.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — arangijoh  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 0–850 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4041; Forman 361; Koorders 19221; Lam 2533, 2869; Teijsmann HB 5323; Yusuf & Wahyono 136

**Melicope spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Collection(s) — Alston 15664; De Vogel 5521; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6718, 6756, 6931; Meijer 9953, 10712; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1624; Tantra 1591; Van Balgooy 3444, 3899, 3937, 3994; Yusuf & Wahyono 55, 129

## MICROMELUM

**Micromelum minutum** (G. Forst.) Wight & Arn.

Vernacular name(s) — Boerese  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 20–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 19700, 26299; Cel I 62; De Vogel 2526, 5763, 5787; Koorders 18771; Meijer 10180; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1616; Teijsmann HB 13826; Van Balgooy 2999; Van Vuuren 94

**Micromelum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5279

## MURRAYA

**Murraya paniculata** (L.) Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Dinggato  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 10–160 m

Collection(s) — bb 15390, 31496; Koorders 18917

**Murraya spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — bb 17046

## TETRACTOMIA

**Tetractomia barringtonioides** T.G. Hartley

Vernacular name(s) — Hokiowoetemia; Morokandoa

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2–200 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 361, III 30

**Tetractomia tetrandra** (Roxb.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Ponto-alo; Popaya poete; Taosape

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 10–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 24168; Bloembergen 3944; Cel II 321, II 483; Ramlanto 130

**Tetractomia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 150–1700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6140, 6161, 6226, 6240; Van Balgooy 3298, 3689, 3897, 4039

## TETRADIUM

**Tetradium glabrifolium** (Champ. ex Benth.) T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Coode 6100; De Vogel 5033, 5167; Meijer 9301, 9466

**Tetradium sambucinum** (Blume) T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Tantra 1501

**Tetradium spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6832

## TODDALIA

**Toddalia asiatica** Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 15913

## ZANTHOXYLUM

**Zanthoxylum avicennae** (Lam.) DC.

Vernacular name(s) — Marimbos'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3254

**Zanthoxylum celebicum** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 19450; Koorders 18746

**Zanthoxylum limonella** (Dennst.) Alston

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 18418; Koorders 18773, 18775; Van Vuuren 154

**Zanthoxylum nitidum** (Roxb.) DC

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 150–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3445

**Zanthoxylum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5017; Van Balgooy 3547

## SABIACEAE

## MELIOSMA

**Meliosma lanceolata** Blume var. **lanceolata**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 4078

**Meliosma nitida** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini &amp; Rohajawati JJA 2939

**Meliosma pinnata** (Roxb.) Walp. subsp. **macrophylla** (Merr.) Beusekom

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 14135; De Vogel 6720; Forman 266; Koorders 18783, 18785, 18786, 18787, 18789

**Meliosma pinnata** (Roxb.) Walp. subsp. **sylvatica** (Elmer) Beusekom

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Sands 383

**Meliosma sumatrana** (Jack) Walp.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Amir 240; bb 14222, 17200, 18083, 18610, 18678, 28237; Coode 5968; De Vogel 2608, 5071, 5263, 5576; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6690, 6985, 7157; De Vriese 326; Johansson 389; Keßler et al. PK 3132, PK 3158; Koorders 18778, 18779, 18780, 18781, 18782, 18784, 18790, 18791, 18792; Meijer 9306, 9361A, 9527; Milliken 905, 942; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1969; Ramlanto &amp; Fanani 473; Van Balgooy 3098, 3516; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3426; Yusuf &amp; Wahyono 61

**Meliosma spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 70–1500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 3913; Coode 5968; De Vogel 5540, 6041, 6112, 6215; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6720, 7068; McDonald &amp; Ismail 4059

## SABIA

**Sabia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Walatida [Kulawi]

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 650–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5506; Johansson 67, 528

## SALVADORACEAE

## AZIMA

**Azima sarmentosa** Benth. & Hook. f.

Vernacular name(s) — Walaboengga

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 25 m

Collection(s) — bb 20; Meijer 9206; Teijsmann  
HB 13905, HB 14103

## SANTALACEAE

## SANTALUM

**Santalum album** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — bb 17231; Meijer 9187

## SAPINDACEAE

## ALECTRYON

**Alectryon glaber** Radlk.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16075; De Vogel 5031,  
5754; Koorders 18817; Meijer 10211; Tantra  
1511; Van Balgooy 2990

## ALLOPHYLUS

**Allophylus cobbe** (L.) Rausch.

Vernacular name(s) — Belante [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16101; Chin 3543; Coode  
5799; De Vogel 5507, 5537; Elbert 2510,  
2558; Eyma 3534, 4208; Forsten 6, 8, 39;  
Kaudern 203; Koorders 18831; Lam 2505,  
3378, 3428; Meijer 10107; Tantra 1512;  
Teijsmann HB 11867; Van Balgooy 3504;  
Van Vuuren 192

## ARYTERA

**Arytera litoralis** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Karope

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 4182, 24990; Cel V 142; De  
Vogel 5663, 5768; Elbert 3406; Prawiro-  
atmodjo & Soewoko 1782; Teijsmann HB  
12276, HB 12535, HB 12868, HB 14163

## CARDIOSPERMUM

**Cardiospermum halicacabum** L.Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11655, 12573;  
De Joncheere 1027; De Vogel 5041; Elbert  
2634, 3355; Eyma 1138; Hennipman 5019;  
Kaudern 53; Van Vuuren 79; Widjaja 662,  
707; Yoshida 887

## CUBILIA

**Cubilia cubili** (Blume) Adalb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 20–1700 m

Collection(s) — bb 32800; Cel I 8, V 236;  
Koorders 18841, 18845, 18846, 18847,  
18850, 22616, 29487

## CUPANIOPSIS

**Cupaniopsis celebica** Adema

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 30–200 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 369, IV 84

**Cupaniopsis strigosa** Adema

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 5461



## DICTYONEURA

**Dictyoneura acuminata** Blume  
subsp. **acuminata**Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6286

## DIMOCARPUS

**Dimocarpus angustifolia** L.f.Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2000 mCollection(s) — Bünemeyer 12093; Meijer  
11049; Yoshida 995, 1376**Dimocarpus longan** Lour. var. **malesianus**  
Leenh.Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 50–750 mCollection(s) — bb 19432, 21771; De Vogel &  
Vermeulen 6807

## DODONAEA

**Dodonaea viscosa** Jacq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — bb 16991; Koorders 18818;  
Reinwardt 1696; Van Vuuren 343

## ELATTOSTACHYS

**Elattostachys erythrocarpum** AdemaSulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1778

**Elattostachys verrucosa** (Blume) Radlk.Vernacular name(s) — Padja-padja  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5158

**Elattostachys zippeliana** (Blume) Radlk.Vernacular name(s) — Ikoeli maeto molaka  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 0–250 mCollection(s) — bb 17180; Cel V 207; De Vriese  
55, 60; De Vriese & Teijsmann 23; Koorders18820; Meijer 10844; Teijsmann HB 11730,  
HB 11757, HB 12294

## EUPHORIANTHUS

**Euphorianthus euneurus** Leenh.Vernacular name(s) — Kalo kaloro; Polohu  
[Besoa]; RoroensoeSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–1050 mCollection(s) — bb 28252; Cel I 77, III 58; De  
Vogel 5601; Koorders 18839, 18848; Meijer  
11231; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1738;  
Van Balgooy 3084

## GANOPHYLLUM

**Ganophyllum falcatum** BlumeSulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
EastLore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 30–400 mCollection(s) — bb 21772, 22620, 31854; Cel  
V 222; Meijer 10853

## GUIOA

**Guioa diplopetala** (Hassk.) Radlk.Vernacular name(s) — Sosoöerieo  
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 3–70 mCollection(s) — Amir 98, 209; Cel IV 91, IV  
181; Ramlanto 223**Guioa hirsuta** WelzenSulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400–425 mCollection(s) — De Vogel 6202; Van Balgooy  
3658

## HARPULLIA

**Harpullia arborea** Radlk.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 21706; Cel V 154; De Vogel  
2534; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6652; Elbert  
3261; Koorders 18842; Van Balgooy 3119;  
Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3529

**Harpullia arborea** Radlk. subsp. **arborea**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000–1200 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3058, 3491

**Harpullia cupanioides** Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Karoma

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 69; Meijer 9248; Van Balgooy 3539

## LEPIDOPETALUM

**Lepidopetalum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11745, HB 11760

## LEPISANTHES

**Lepisanthes fruticosa** (Roxb.) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3424; Elbert 2676, 2894, 2934; Eyma 4210; Koorders 18821, 18822; Meijer 10651; Noerkas 429; Rachmat 794; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3466

**Lepisanthes rubiginosa** (Roxb.) Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Madansat

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–645 m

Collection(s) — bb 14141; Bünnemeyer 12532a; Elbert 2604, 2796, 3014, 3022, 3070, 3246, 3360, 3434; Forman 239, 329; Meijer 10659; Noerkas 300; Rachmat 630; Teijsmann HB 13933

**Lepisanthes senegalensis** (Poir.) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18015; Teijsmann HB 12763, HB 12891

## LITCHI

**Litchi chinensis** Sonn.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1606

## MISCHOCARPUS

**Mischocarpus sundaicus** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17681; Teijsmann HB 12404, HB 13608, HB 13711, HB 14061

## NEPHELIUM

**Nephelium lappaceum** L. var. **pallens** Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Walitoe mongkoeni

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 10–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 6040, 20893, 21735, 31819; Cel IV 102, IV 169, IV 170, IV 171, V 196; Meijer 11223

**Nephelium ramboutan-ake** (Labill.) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–350 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 3527; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6719, 6737; Ramlanto &amp; Fanani 640; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3419

## POMETIA

**Pometia pinnata** J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 25537; De Vogel 6665; Koorders 18823, 18825, 18827; Prawiroatmodjo &amp; Soewoko 1964

**Pometia pinnata** J.R. Forst. & G. Forst. forma **glabra** (Blume) M. Jacobs

Vernacular name(s) — Boetongali; Ilase mongkoeni; Lutut'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 30–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 15707, 22992, 28234, 31491, 32464, 32523, 32616; Cel V 227; Koorders 18824; Lam 2852; Van Vuuren 434

**Pometia pinnata** J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. forma **pinnata**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 15 m

Collection(s) — bb 28736

**Pometia pinnata** J.R. Forst. & G. Forst. forma **repanda** M. Jacobs

Vernacular name(s) — Gehe; Ilase poeti; Ilase tamengko; Leo; Woesele

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 40–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 19417, 32480, 33117; Cel 239, V 231; Forman 320; Koorders 18826; Lam 2982, 3128

RHYSOTOECHIA

**Rhysotoechia koordersii** Radlk.

Sulawesi distribution — South, North  
Altitude — 20–700 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 180; Koorders 18844

**Rhysotoechia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5721

SCHLEICHERA

**Schleicheria oleosa** (Lour.) Oken

Vernacular name(s) — Ading/Adjpe sompi  
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 20253; Elbert 3310; Van Vuuren 78a

TRIGONACHRAS

**Trigonachras celebensis** Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Woeliese  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 400; Grimes 1180; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1747

TRISTIRA

**Tristira triptera** (Blanco) Radlk.

Vernacular name(s) — Marasigo

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21768; Cel I 41; Koorders 18840; Meijer 10174; Teijsmann HB 13756, HB 13809

TRISTIOPSIS

**Tristiopsis acutangula** Radlk.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — bb 21774

SAPOTACEAE

CHRYSOPHYLLUM

**Chrysophyllum roxburghii** G. Don

Vernacular name(s) — Dondongsilalcino [Tobela]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 21333; Cel V 192; Ramlanto & Fanani 673

MADHUCA

**Madhuca burckiana** (Koord.) H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Dama dere [Soroako]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6115, 6185; Koorders 18883

MANILKARA

**Manilkara celebica** H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Timboeolo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 50–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 16979, 19401, 19637, 30152, 31489, 31840, 31885, 32365, 32528

**Manilkara fasciculata** (Warb.) H.J. Lam & Maas Geest.

Vernacular name(s) — Koemia batoe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 100–500 m  
Collection(s) — bb 31519, 31835, 31881, 32599

## MIMUSOPS

**Mimusops elengi** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Kariskis; Molosiggo; Tandjoeng; Toto  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16082; bb 3900, 13743, 17038, 17211, 19395, 19638, 31487, 31833, 31860, 31889, 32364, 32488, 32527; Coode 5909; B. Heyne 2451; Kjellberg 529; Meijer 10689; Teijsmann HB 11828, HB 12241, HB 12309

## PALAQUIUM

**Palaquium amboinense** Burck

Vernacular name(s) — Nato  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 5–100 m  
Collection(s) — bb 31853, 31862, 33079

**Palaquium luzoniense** (Fern.-Vill.) Vidal

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 100 m  
Collection(s) — bb 1855; Cel II 474

**Palaquium maliliense** P. Royen

Vernacular name(s) — Koeme; Polloetan  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–400 m  
Collection(s) — bb 11417, 23253, 31830, 32465, 33118; Cel 474, II 495; Lam 2736; Meijer 11144

**Palaquium obovatum** (Griff.) Engl.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Collection(s) — Meijer 10700, 10732, 10841, 11506

**Palaquium obovatum** (Griff.) Engl. var. **orientale** H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Damar natoh; Kume [Uma]; Loengkap  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 5–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17002, 17639, 20891, 20901, 21313, 21351, 28214, 28725, 31839, 32473; Bogor Botanical Garden HB 5358; De Vriese 17, 34; De Vriese & Teijsmann 6; Koorders 18859, 18862, 18863, 18891; Meijer 9738; Noerkas 431; Van Balgooy 3529

**Palaquium obtusifolium** Burck

Vernacular name(s) — Bokoroe; Koeme mopoete; Nantoe; Tagimanoe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 3–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 5564, 5854, 7516, 8451, 19413, 22958, 23261, 24505, 28732, 31523, 31836, 31843, 31848, 31905, 32481, 32606; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3624; Cel II 308, II 427; Koorders 18858, 18861, 18887, 18888; Lam 3006, 3355, 3439; Meijer 9411; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1848

**Palaquium quercifolium** (de Vriese) Burck

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — De Vriese 1, 4

**Palaquium ridleyi** King & Gamble

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 400–500 m  
Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3949, 4062

**Palaquium rostratum** (Miq.) Burck

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 25–270 m  
Collection(s) — bb 17130, 21710

**Palaquium spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kandole; Paraäla laai [Tobala]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 31509, 31672, 31822, 31873, 31917, 32544; Cel II 372; Coode 6122; De Vogel 6398; Meijer 10149

#### PLANCHONELLA

##### **Planchonella duclitan** (Blanco) Bakh.f.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 17040, 21092, 21311, 29469; Cel V 148; De Vriese 44; Koorders 18868, 18875, 18879, 18880, 18881; Teijsmann HB 5259, HB 12400, HB 14054

##### **Planchonella firma** (Miq.) Dubard var. **firma**

Vernacular name(s) — Bakko-bakko/Koeme Wa [Boegineesch/Tobelia']

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 309, II 380

##### **Planchonella firma** (Miq.) Dubard var.

##### **microcarpa** (Burck) H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Alewat'a; Bitawak a batoe; Goemat'oe Sangita

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 180–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 15028; Koorders 15952, 18877; Lam 2923, 2924, 3099

##### **Planchonella linggensis** (Burck) Pierre

Vernacular name(s) — nakimpasaan; pae-pae [Tobela]; to pado [Tobela]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 4–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 19402, 21763; Cel II 382, II 682, IV 99; Church & Ismail 11; Lam 3311

##### **Planchonella linggensis** (Burck) Pierre var. **linggensis**

Vernacular name(s) — morolemo [Tobela]; morolemo mapoete [Tobela]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 355, II 462

##### **Planchonella macropoda** H.J. Lam

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1584

##### **Planchonella obovata** (R.Br.) Pierre

Vernacular name(s) — laladan; lolotan

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–400 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16078; bb 1833, 1837, 1918, 21585, 21712; Cel III 42; Koorders 18867; Lam 3272, 3447; Meijer 9275; Widjaja 737

##### **Planchonella obovoidea** H.J. Lam

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 250–320 m

Collection(s) — bb 31285; Elbert 2747, 6505, 6509, 6510

##### **Planchonella spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6253; Meijer 10786

#### POUTERIA

##### **Pouteria celebica** Erlee

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 420–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 28314; De Vogel 6168; Kjellberg 2325; Van Balgooy 4053

##### **Pouteria maclayana** (F. Muell.) Baehni

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 3416

##### **Pouteria macrantha** (Merr.) Baehni

Vernacular name(s) — Sasangkangan

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18882

##### **Pouteria malaccensis** (C. B. Clarke) Baehni

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 470, V 209

##### **Pouteria obovata** (R.Br.) Baehni

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 700–900 m

Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail Cat 3887

SARCOSPERMA

**Sarcosperma paniculatum** (King) Stapf & King

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 760 m

Collection(s) — bb 28216; Yoshida 1248

SAXIFRAGACEAE

DICHROA

**Dichroa fibrifuga** Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 250–2200 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3912, 4004; Bün-  
nemeyer 12051; Meijer 9388, 9803; Moge-  
a 1440; Noerkas 492; Rachmat 468; Ramlanto  
& Fanani 464; Van Balgooy 3025, 3291;  
Yusuf & Wahyono 74

ITEA

**Itea macrophylla** Wall.

Vernacular name(s) — Belante kuhe (Napu)  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11041, 11230,  
11715; De Vogel 5268; Elbert 3227; Meijer  
9327; Van Balgooy 3145; Whitmore & Sidi-  
yasa TCW 3516

POLYOSMA

**Polyosma celebica** Schulze-Menz

Vernacular name(s) — Tabee-Tabee  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 1100–3000 m

Collection(s) — bb 8573, 22859, 24200, 24950,  
28222; Bünemeyer 12227, 12228, 12311;  
Teijsmann HB 14189; Van Steenis 20050

**Polyosma integrifolia** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Tangoero motea

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 380–1800 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA  
2906; bb 1876; Cel III 25; De Vogel 5439,  
6333; Meijer 9700; Tantra 1557; Van Balgooy  
3413

**Polyosma spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20783

SCHISANDRACEAE

KADSURA

**Kadsura lanceolata** King

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9728; Van Balgooy 3536

**Kadsura spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2122; De Vogel 5501

SIMAROUBACEAE

AILANTHUS

**Ailanthus triphysa** (Dennst.) Alston

Vernacular name(s) — Woeliadolo  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 177; Koorders 18897

BRUCEA

**Brucea javanica** (L.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Tantaule  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3428; Elbert 2607, 2807,  
2833, 3061, 3301; Eyma 3506, 3507; Pra-  
wiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1073; Prawiroat-  
modjo & Soewoko 1626; Teijsmann HB  
13898, HB 13907; Widjaja 706

## HARRISONIA

**Harrisonia brownii** Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Collection(s) — Kaudern 445; Kjellberg 47

**Harrisonia javanica** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Tambara tedong

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 70; Meijer 10961

**Harrisonia perforata** (Blanco) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Moma

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 17; De Joncheere 1019;  
Hennipman 5016; Meijer 9210, 9279, 10166;  
Van Balgooy 2978

## PICRASMA

**Picrasma javanica** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Wandeboka maeto

Sulawesi distribution — South, Central, North

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 200–650 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 186; De Vogel 5634;  
Koorders 18011, 18012, 18013, 19708

## QUASSIA

**Quassia indica** (Gaertn.) Noot.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18014; Meijer 10134

## SOLANACEAE

## BROWALLIA

**Browallia americana** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 800

Collection(s) — Brinkman 44

## CAPSICUM

**Capsicum betacea** Sendtn.

Vernacular name(s) — Tetang belanda

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2495

**Capsicum frutescens** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Lada-Lada

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10558, 11301; De  
la Savinierre 287; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri  
1101

**Capsicum minimum** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3267; Kaudern 5

## DATURA

**Datura metel** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9280

## LYCIANTHES

**Lycianthes biflora** Bitter

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15692; Burley, Partomi-  
hardjo & Rachman 3611, 3628; De Vogel  
2502; Elbert 2956, 3371; Hennipman 6039;  
Kaudern 450; Van Balgooy 3556, 3594; Van  
Vuuren 237

**Lycianthes boninensis** Bitter

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10213

**Lycianthes manucaling** Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 300

**Lycianthes minutipila** Bitter

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 650 m  
Collection(s) — Johansson 143

**Lycianthes spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Pokahe [Besoa]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 350–1050 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5600; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7003

PHYSALIS

**Physalis angulata** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East  
Altitude — 5–300 m  
Collection(s) — Elbert 3174; Kaudern 379; Koorders 18027

**Physalis minima** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Darate  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 25–750 m  
Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11779; Kaudern 162; Lam 3032; Reinwardt 926

SOLANUM

**Solanum americanum** Mill.

Vernacular name(s) — Lambate  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 40–1650 m  
Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3995; Bünnemeyer 11277; Johansson 567; Kaudern 12; Lam 2836; Van Balgooy 3555

**Solanum biflorum** Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 750 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel 6791

**Solanum erianthum** D. Don

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De la Savinierre 274

**Solanum ferox** L. var. **involutratum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 350–750 m  
Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3625

**Solanum ferox** L. var. **lasiocarpum** (Dunal) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Gandi  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 50–2200 m  
Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11980; Chin 3559; Johansson 144; McDonald & Ismail 4122; Meijer 9736; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1356

**Solanum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 220–1500 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6451, 7029, 7052, 7271; Forman 237; Milliken 1058

SONNERATIACEAE

DUABANGA

**Duabanga moluccana** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Aras; Atesakah; Bolo; Lekotu [Besoa]; Tawo; Warò  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 6–1000 m  
Collection(s) — bb 5558, 6034, 24129, 24506, 28231, 28740, 32446; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3613; Cel I 17a, III 7, III 90; De Vogel 5183, 6030; Johansson 101; Koorders 17755, 17757; Lam 2723; Meijer 9157; Noerkas 333, 436; Van Balgooy 3080

SONNERATIA

**Sonneratia alba** Sm.

Vernacular name(s) — Balombo; Béropa  
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East  
Altitude — 0–125 m  
Collection(s) — bb 3888, 4186, 4987, 14442, 16709, 17191, 21793; Elbert 2850; Koorders 17766, 17767, 22228; Meijer 9290



**Sonneratia caseolaris** (L.) Engl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel III 85; Noerkas 407

## SPHENOSTEMONACEAE

## SPHENOSTEMON

**Sphenostemon papuanum** (Lauterb.) Steenis

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19566, 24083, 24204

## STAPHYLEACEAE

## TURPINIA

**Turpinia borneensis** (Merr. & Perry)

B.L. Linden

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 3619

**Turpinia montana** Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1533

**Turpinia pomifera** (Roxb.) DC.Vernacular name(s) — Lampasia; Tandopae;  
Tandopoe motoetoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 14328, 21576, 21726; Cel II 238, II 423, II 434; Forman 247; Koorders 18832, 18836; Lam 2855, 3129

**Turpinia sphaerocarpa** Hassk.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 350–1000 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo &amp; Rachman 3659; De Vogel 5500, 5569; Tantra 1529; Van Balgooy 3513, 3517, 3581

**Turpinia spec.**Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 40–700 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16260; bb 29478; De Vogel 6038; Forsten 77; Koorders 18835, 18837

## STERCULIACEAE

## ABROMA

**Abroma fastuosa** R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — apesa

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 10–50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19468, 19469; Rachmat 241

**Abroma spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 16155

## FIRMIANA

**Firmiana minahassae** (Koord.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18070, 18078

**Firmiana spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6250

## HELICTERES

**Helicteres angustifolia** L.Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 15–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 5861; Noerkas 330; Van Steenis 10341

**Helicteres integerrima** Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 600–700 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3468

**Helicteres isora** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10610; Rachmat 96

**Helicteres spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1694

## HERITIERA

**Heritiera arafurensis** Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 10–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 31884, 32484; Koorders 18052, 18053, 18054; Teijsmann HB 12747

**Heritiera javanica** (Blume) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — bb 15713, 28730

**Heritiera littoralis** Dryand.

Vernacular name(s) — Doengoe; Loengoelo; Roemoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — bb 3682, 5427, 15126, 21124, 32374; Elbert 2937; Hose 777; Koorders 19453; Meijer 10110; Noerkas 401; Teijsmann HB 12845

**Heritiera sylvatica** Vidal

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Hose 777; Meijer 10845, 10985

**Heritiera trifoliolata** (F. Muell.) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Roemoeng

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5162, 21701, 22945, 24096, 24116, 24991, 31857; Cel V 362; Koorders 18085, 18086, 18087; Teijsmann HB 5558, HB 13993

**Heritiera spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 270 m

Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3523

## KLEINHOVIA

**Kleinhovia hospita** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Andinaka; barah-boang; Gontoge; Paliassa; Paliassa; Palili; Tokoelo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — bb 2247, 4995, 21601; Bünнемeyer 10571, 10737, 11192, 12567; Buwalda 3813; Cel I 40, III 38; Chin 3409, 3472, 3485; De Joncheere 1022; De Vogel 6483; Elbert 3286; Koorders 18055, 18056, 18057; Lam 3188; Meijer 9147; Noerkas 32; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1172, 1195; Rachmat 32, 214; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3476

## MELOCHIA

**Melochia corchorifolia** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Boentoelobatade

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10556; Noerkas 74, 78

**Melochia pyramidata** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 28

**Melochia umbellata** (Houtt.) Stapf

Vernacular name(s) — bambak'a; Lambiri; Wintonoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 5848; Bünнемeyer 11456, 11646, 11760, 12354; Cel V 164; De Vogel 5913; Elbert 2588, 2745, 2785, 2904, 3029, 3071; Hose 822; Kjellberg 1656; Koorders 18089, 18091, 19718; Lam 2570; Meijer 10713; Rachmat 29; Van Vuuren 265; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3368, TCW 3484; Widjaja 622, 689; Yoshida 996

## PTEROCYMBIUM

**Pterocymbium tinctorium** (Blume) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 10–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 17043, 18806, 19610, 25542, 28722; Koorders 18060, 18073, 19451, 19465; Meijer 10073a, 10124; Teijsmann HB 11759

**Pterocymbium tinctorium** (Blume) Kosterm.  
var. **javanicum** (R.Br.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel V 131; Meijer 10754

**Pterocymbium spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19630; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3421, TCW 3450

## PTEROSPERMUM

**Pterospermum celebicum** Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Bajoe; Banjoro; Kayu bayuk; Roembei moggane; Waluk'a; Wolo  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 4191, 7506, 7527, 14212, 17643, 19436, 20326, 21346, 28276, 28719, 33090, 34349; Cel I 27, V 213, V 327; De Vogel 2588; Forsten 323; Koorders 18061, 18066, 18067, 18068, 19462, 19475, 19840; Kostermans & Soengeng Reksodihardjo 1; Lam 3009, 3103; Meijer 10872; Rachmat 776; Teijsmann HB 12441; Van Balgooy 4881; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3536; Wind 3504

**Pterospermum diversifolium** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Laua; Woloh bela

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 50–60 m

Collection(s) — bb 24113, 31494; Koorders 18062, 18063; Meijer 10053; Noerkas 163

**Pterospermum javanicum** Jungh.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9299

**Pterospermum macrocarpum** Hochr.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1620

**Pterospermum subpeltatum** C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11972

**Pterospermum subsessile** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 33

**Pterospermum spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Wayu [Kolaki]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5032, 6062

## PTERYGOTA

**Pterygota horsfieldii** (R.Br.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 80 m

Collection(s) — bb 17633

## STERCULIA

**Sterculia comosa** Wall.

Vernacular name(s) — Lawea

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 17208; Hochreutiner 8; Koorders 18079, 18083, 18084; Lam 3362; Meijer 10073, 10105

**Sterculia foetida** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 30–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 21588; De Vogel 5018; Koorders 17804, 17806, 19481; Meijer 9163

***Sterculia insularis* R.Br.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bingiladu; Kaloempang tjenda; Kambaho; Koelinei poete

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–430 m

Collection(s) — bb 28280; Cel I 82, III 44; Church & Ismail 26; Elbert 2722, 3320, 3433; Lam 2624, 2905; Meijer 10804; Noerkas 342; Rachmat 725; Van Hulstijn & Atjeh 323

***Sterculia kostermansiana* Tantra**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel 170

***Sterculia longifolia* Tantra**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 2998

***Sterculia macrophylla* Vent.**

Vernacular name(s) — Banjilan; Mapangi; Moropangi; Sobo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 5872, 29477; Cel III 78; Koorders 15808, 18071, 18072, 18074, 18080; Meijer 10789, 10993; Ramlanto 226

***Sterculia oblongata* R.Br.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kaloempe; Mawaweka

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 15–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 21361; Koorders 18075, 18076, 18077, 18082, 19450, 19454, 19474; Rachmat 775

***Sterculia rubiginosa* Vent.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 19470

***Sterculia stipulata* Korth.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 200–800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9371; Van Balgooy 3078

***Sterculia urceolata* Sm.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 3–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 31895; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3781; Cel II 235; Ramlanto 220

***Sterculia spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–400

Collection(s) — Alston 16073, 16175, 16182; Chin 3553, 3580; De Vogel 5727; Hennipman 5770; Prance 30102; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1731; Ramlanto & Fanani 677; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3547

## STYRACACEAE

## BRUINSMIA

***Bruinsmia styracoides* Boerl. & Koord.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 12659; Koorders 18092

## STYRAX

***Styrax spec.***

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Coode 6147

## SYMPLOCACEAE

## SYMPLOCOS

***Symplocos maliliensis* Noot.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 353, 374

***Symplocos odoratissima* Choisy & Zoll. var. *odoratissima***

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 12660, 20761; Forman 265; Milliken 933

**Symplocos pendula** Wight var. *hirtistylis* (Clarke) Noot.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 2000 m  
Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3258

**Symplocos spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Belante [Besoa]  
Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1050 m  
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5614

## TAXACEAE

## TAXUS

**Taxus sumatrana** (Miq.) de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Altitude — 1200–2000 m  
Collection(s) — bb 19577, 20231, 20887, 24961, 33075; Eyma 1074; Teijsmann HB 14190

## THEACEAE

## ADINANDRA

**Adinandra brefeldii** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, North  
Altitude — 300–900 m  
Collection(s) — bb 20271; Koorders 18927, 18963, 18965, 18967, 18968

**Adinandra celebica** Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Ilasilala; Tangoeroe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 15–1200 m  
Collection(s) — Amir 80, 177; bb 5860, 21788, 23219; Cel II 362, IV 88; Koorders 18096, 18098; Meijer 9725A; Ramlanto 184

**Adinandra eymae** Kobuski

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2600–3000 m  
Collection(s) — Eyma 588

**Adinandra masambensis** Kobuski

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1600 m  
Collection(s) — bb 26298

**Adinandra steenisii** Kobuski

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 2800 m  
Collection(s) — Van Steenis 10303

**Adinandra spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 350–2000 m  
Collection(s) — Coode 6180, 6187; De Vogel 5479, 5680, 5681, 5716, 6069, 6233; Eyma 1681, 3349; Tantra 1593; Van Balgooy 3224, 3268, 3402, 3661, 3978; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3506; Yoshida 1447

## CAMELLIA

**Camellia lanceolata** (Blume) Seem.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
Altitude — 150–1900 m  
Collection(s) — bb 18081, 24132; Bünнемeyer 11130, 11321, 11475, 12145; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3661, 3839; Koorders 18100, 18902, 18966, 19286, 19287; Meijer 9494, 9615, 11197; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1139, 1457, 1589; Teijsmann HB 13982, HB 14193; Van Balgooy 3467, 4058

**Camellia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 1250–1900 m  
Collection(s) — Coode 6155, 6159; Meijer 10791; Sands 470

## EURYA

**Eurya acuminata** DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1500–1700 m  
Collection(s) — Koorders 18903; Meijer 9848

**Eurya celebica** Reinw. ex Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 0–2640 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18904; Reinwardt 1569; Sands 576

**Eurya chinensis** R.Br. subsp. *flava* (Melch.) de Wit

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1600–3000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3905; Eyma 735, 793

**Eurya japonica** Thunb.

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1650–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 18099; Bloembergen 4007; Koorders 18907

**Eurya obovata** (Blume) Korth. var. *reticulata* (Korth.) de Wit

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 2500–2750 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11938, 12180

**Eurya oxysepala** Diels

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 1400 m

Collection(s) — Mamahit 17

**Eurya spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 3–2000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15856; De Vogel 5351, 5678; Hennipman 5758; Kofman 198; Meijer 11505a; Sands 627; Van Balgooy 3264, 3397

#### GORDONIA

**Gordonia amboinensis** (Miq.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Solompe  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 150–1300 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 481; Koorders 18910, 18912, 18913, 18914; Meijer 9487; Van Balgooy 3414, 3524, 3896

**Gordonia integerrima** (Miq.) H. Keng

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 18095; Koorders 18099

**Gordonia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 40–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 23942, 24205; De Vogel 5441, 6223; Tantra 1590; Yusuf & Wahyono 53

#### PYRENARIA

**Pyrenaria wrayi** King

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18916

#### SCHIMA

**Schima wallichii** (DC.) Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10747

#### TERNSTROEMIA

**Ternstroemia elongata** (Korth.) Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Sakoeang

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1650 m

Collection(s) — bb 8572

**Ternstroemia japonica** Thunb.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 600–700 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3473

**Ternstroemia penangiana** Choisy

Vernacular name(s) — Kay atellu

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Riedel 5816

**Ternstroemia toquian** (Blanco) Fern.-Vill.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18911; Yusuf & Wahyono 18

**Ternstroemia urdanetensis** (Elmer) Kobuski  
var. *crassifolia* Kobuski

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 613

**Ternstroemia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 300–2350 m

Collection(s) — bb 24082, 24191, 24196, 26295,  
28221, 28261; Darnaedi 1885; De Vogel  
5359, 6082, 6158, 6309, 6319, 6322, 6330;  
Eyma 1461, 3631; Kjellberg 2167; Koorders  
19622; Noerkas 479; Ramlanto 208; Van  
Balgooy 3283, 3354, 3377, 3773, 4048;  
Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3541

## THYMELAEACEAE

## GONYSTYLUS

**Gonystylus macrophyllus** (Miq.) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 5–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 31508; Burley, Partomi-  
hardjo & Rachman 3632; De Vogel 6197;  
Lam 2856, 2906; Meijer 10854; Teijsmann  
HB 12087

## GYRINOPS

**Gyrinops decipiens** Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 100–420 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6169; Kjellberg 889

**Gyrinops moluccana** (Miq.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6245

## PHALERIA

**Phaleria capitata** Jack

Vernacular name(s) — La'awan'a; Tomalojo  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-  
man 3707, 3716, 3825, 3845, 3971, 4004;  
De Vogel & Vermeulen 6614, 6716, 7055,  
7058; Forsten 360; Kaudern 101; Koorders  
18678, 18969, 18970, 18971, 18972; Lam  
2702; Posthumus 2541; Ramlanto & Fanani  
614; Reinwardt 1511; Riedel 23, 5910, HB  
5870; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3535

**Phaleria coccinea** (Gaudich.) F. Muell.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 725 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 115

**Phaleria octandra** (L.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10729, 11431

**Phaleria spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 220–1100

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6505;  
Hennipman 5997

## WIKSTROEMIA

**Wikstroemia androsaemifolia** Decne.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East  
Altitude — 400–1600 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16084; Bloembergen  
3994; Coode 6150; Meijer 11102A; Van  
Balgooy 4043

**Wikstroemia indica** (L.) C.A. Mey.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail Cat 4066

**Wikstroemia tenuiramis** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
Altitude — 150–200 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10238; Van Balgooy  
2967

**Wikstroemia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5155

## TILIACEAE

## BROWNLOWIA

**Brownlowia lanceolata** Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 2491

COLONA

**Colona celebica** Burret

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Riedel HB 5684

**Colona scabra** (Sm.) Burret

Vernacular name(s) — Anit'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 4996, 20758, 28724; Elbert 2680; Koorders 18973; Lam 3044, 3076; Meijer 10144

**Colona serratifolia** Cav.

Vernacular name(s) — Konito; Taboekang

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 7503; Cel I 5; Koorders 18974, 18975, 18976; Noerkas 111

**Colona spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bolang djese; Samoeking

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 3–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 18799; Bünнемeyer 10646; Noerkas 246, 393; Rachmat 738; Ramlanto 215

CORCHORUS

**Corchorus aestuans** L.

Vernacular name(s) — loempansit'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 5 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3344; Noerkas 53

**Corchorus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Chin 3388

GREWIA

**Grewia acuminata** Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Collection(s) — Coode 5910; Meijer 10664

**Grewia columnaris** Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19015

**Grewia glabra** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Lenoeroeng; oudilotahi [moronene]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–700 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10703, 11367, 11791; Cel I 32; Kjellberg 1281; Koorders 19012, 19013, 19017, 19073; Teijsmann HB 12635, HB 13646, HB 18037; Widjaja 671

**Grewia multiflora** Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19020; Meijer 9145, 10191, 10945

**Grewia scabrida** Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12326

**Grewia umbellata** Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 364; Koorders 19014, 19016, 19018, 19019

**Grewia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — bisuka [Besoa]; Bitunu [Besoa]; Bunut; Kapoe marum poetik; woke [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–1050 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15901, 16081, 16180; bb 16990, 17236, 21767; Bloembergen 4103; Buwalda 3794; Chin 3655; Coode 5899; De Vogel 5035, 5053, 5162, 5541, 5615; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6731; De Vriese 429; De Vriese & Teijsmann 54; Elbert 2516, 2560, 2637, 2868; Keßler et al. PK 3152; Tantra 1548; Van Balgooy 2992



## MICROCOS

**Microcos paniculata** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Boenoe  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 42

**Microcos stylocarpa** (Warb.) Burret

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3597

**Microcos spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East  
Altitude — 20–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 69; Chin 3496; De Vogel 6774; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1357; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1963

## TRICHOSPERMUM

**Trichospermum kjellbergii** Burret

Vernacular name(s) — woenoe  
Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 218, III 6; Darnaedi 1992; De Vogel 5954, 5957; Meijer 11313; Van Balgooy 3782, 3898, 3999

**Trichospermum lanigerum** (Blume) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Noerkas 432

**Trichospermum pleiostigma** (F. Muell.)

Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East  
Altitude — 10–630 m

Collection(s) — bb 21616, 25003

**Trichospermum talaudensis** Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — siapae  
Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 40 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2983

## TRIUMFETTA

**Triumfetta annua** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10685

**Triumfetta bartramia** L.

Vernacular name(s) — Pojo-pojo; tangkapakapa

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10870, 10992, 12546; Elbert 2682, 2871; Koorders 17838, 19022; Noerkas 272; Rachmat 75; Widjaja 614

**Triumfetta cana** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10969, 11089

**Triumfetta pilosa** Roth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19025

**Triumfetta procumbens** G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3366, 3450

**Triumfetta suffruticosa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Noerkas 494

**Triumfetta tomentosa** Bojer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rachmat 222

**Triumfetta spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Yoshida 1121

## TURNERACEAE

## TURNERA

**Turnera ulmifolia** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 294

## ULMACEAE

## APHANANTHE

**Aphananthe cuspidata** Planch.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — bb 17163; Koorders 18550;  
Teijsmann HB 13967

## CELTIS

**Celtis philippensis** Blanco

Vernacular name(s) — Kanuna [Uma]; Kao-  
loeloe; Woloeloe Morokotoeo  
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 1990; bb 11427,  
17058, 17507, 17647, 21369, 21374, 22982,  
24965, 29467; Cel V 160; De Vogel 5622,  
5674, 5762; Elbert 3363; Hennipman 5765;  
Koorders 16379, 19072, 19075; Meijer 9223,  
10859; Noerkas 458; Van Balgooy 2973

**Celtis rigescens** (Miq.) Planch.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 500–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 17001; Bloembergen 4231;  
Koorders 19068, 19079

**Celtis spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North  
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW  
3399

## GIRONNIERA

**Gironniera subaequalis** Planch.

Vernacular name(s) — Awoc; Ilaoc sala; Ponto  
mentega

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 20–645 m

Collection(s) — bb 1825, 1844, 1845, 1847,  
1848, 1900, 1912, 1922, 1924, 1928, 1929,  
2359, 11418, 23255, 24496, 26014, 26283,  
31816, 31821; Cel II 412, II 432; Darnaedi  
2275; De Vogel 6085, 6308; Eyma 4088;  
Meijer 11235; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko  
1708; Ramlanto 204; Van Balgooy 3789,  
3939

**Gironniera spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 20–450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5972; Prawiroatmodjo  
& Soewoko 1743

## PARASPONIA

**Parasponia rugosa** Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Lahendong

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–1300 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19422, 19423

## TREMA

**Trema angustifolia** Planch.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11512; Rachmat 392

**Trema cannabina** Lour.

Vernacular name(s) — Mandalirung'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 5606; Elbert 2576, 2938;  
Lam 3331; Rachmat 221; Teijsmann HB  
12867, HB 13884, HB 13908

**Trema orientalis** (L.) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Mawa; Sponia-Mawa;  
Wulaja [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 15–1425 m

Collection(s) — bb 5157, 22077, 28215; Cel V 138; De Vogel 2577, 5161, 5690; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6596, 6663; Koorders 19426; Meijer 10142, 11020, 11080; Teijsmann HB 13621; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3483; Widjaja 690

**Trema tomentosa** (Roxb.) Hara

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1150 m

Collection(s) — bb 23595; Cel V 288; De Vogel 5915; Elbert 3345; Eyma 3358, 3359; Grimes 1031; Kaudern 290; Teijsmann HB 12667

**Trema spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 220–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6459; Johansson 411; Van Balgooy 4050

URTICACEAE

BOEHMERIA

**Boehmeria spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 220–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15662; Chin 3447, 3629, 3661; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6920, 6922; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3372

CHAMABAINIA

**Chamabainia cuspidata** Wight

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2900 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 247

CYPHOLOPHUS

**Cypholophus lutescens** (Blume) Wedd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 2000–2900 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12054; Eyma 731, 3926

**Cypholophus macrocephalus** Wedd.

Vernacular name(s) — sosop

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 40–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3189; Lam 2765

**Cypholophus spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Hohora

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 250–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6879; Eyma 3867, 4180; Johansson 97; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3446

DEBREGEASIA

**Debregeasia velutina** Gaudich.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe-Koang

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 650–1450 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11598; Johansson 275; Teijsmann HB 14189

**Debregeasia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Ruwiran / Kakeni [Tom-bulu / Tontembuan]

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 16162

DENDROCNIIDE

**Dendrocnide crassifolia** (C.B. Rob.) Chew

Vernacular name(s) — Sarai

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3007

**Dendrocnide kjellbergii** Chew

Vernacular name(s) — Glata; Latang

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 50–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11108; Buwalda 3809; Eyma 3536, 3734

**Dendrocnide longifolia** (Hemsl.) Chew

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10893

**Dendrocide microstigma** (Gaudich. ex Wedd.) Chew  
 Vernacular name(s) — Lalasang; Makarrenang; Pahawong/Kulok/Boehn; Tah  
 Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 25–800 m  
 Collection(s) — bb 21708; Cel I 57, V 120; Church & Ismail 5; De Vriese 40, 41; Elbert 2768; Forsten 9; Meijer 9305, 10759; Teijsmann HB 11711, HB 13794

**Dendrocide oblanceolata** (Merr.) Chew  
 Sulawesi distribution — Central  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 1000 m  
 Collection(s) — De Vogel 5525

**Dendrocide stimulans** (L.f.) Chew  
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 50–1000 m  
 Collection(s) — De Vogel 5180; Koorders 19391, 19393

**Dendrocide spec.**  
 Vernacular name(s) — Jilatah/Lelati [Uma]; Lana/Pawang/Daun sos [Tontembuan/Tolour]  
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
 Altitude — 600–1100 m  
 Collection(s) — Alston 16259; Chin 3483; De Joncheere 1214; Hennipman 6112; Johanson 153; Tantra 1538; Van Balgooy 3088, 3532

#### GIRARDINIA

**Girardinia diversifolia** (Link) Friis  
 Vernacular name(s) — Gamassa  
 Sulawesi distribution — South  
 Altitude — 2060 m  
 Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12015

#### LECANTHUS

**Lecanthus peduncularis** (Royle) Wedd.  
 Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1200–2400 m  
 Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11853, 12041; Eyma 1500; J.B.M. Smith 621

#### LEUCOSYKE

**Leucosyke candidissima** Wedd.  
 Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
 Altitude — 50 m  
 Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1325

**Leucosyke capitellata** (Poir.) Wedd.  
 Vernacular name(s) — Ruwiran [Langowan]  
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
 Altitude — 60–1200 m  
 Collection(s) — Cel V 262; Chin 3387; Coode 5822; De Vogel 2494; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6504; Forman 182, 400; Hennipman 6071; Meijer 9242

**Leucosyke spec.**  
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East  
 Altitude — 10–1000 m  
 Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4094; Buwalda 3803; Coode 5986; De Vogel 5951, 6050; Elbert 3152, 3185, 3462; Eyma 3527, 3538, 3808, 4161; Ramlanto 219; Ramlanto & Fanani 469; Van Balgooy 3783; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3370; Yoshida 1199

#### NOTHOCNIDE

**Nothocnide mollissima** (Blume) Chew  
 Sulawesi distribution — Central  
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
 Altitude — 1000 m  
 Collection(s) — Hennipman 5668; De Vogel 5066, 5250, 5255

**Nothocnide repanda** (Blume) Blume  
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central  
 Altitude — 100–1000 m  
 Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3517; De Vogel 5530; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6750A; Koorders 19064; Van Balgooy 3525

## OREOCNIDE

**Oreocnide semicrenata** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2651, 2752

**Oreocnide spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 167, 530

## PILEA

**Pilea angulata** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 280 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10873

**Pilea johniana** Stapf

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2860–3440 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 861, 1393; J.B.M. Smith 675

**Pilea smilacifolia** (Wall.) Wedd.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Kaudern 305

**Pilea venulosa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 348

**Pilea wightii** Wedd.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500–2500 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11577, 11836, 11915

**Pilea spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–3000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3978; Chin 3501, 3638; Coode 6004, 6240; De Vogel 5451; Elbert 2711; Eyma 721, 724, 1054, 1403, 1453, 3846, 4171; Johansson 31; Meijer 9128, 9769, 9861, 9909; Rachmat 429; Soejatmi 264; Van Balgooy 3499, 3905; Yoshida 1004

## PIPTURUS

**Pipturus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 1025 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3148

## POUZOLZIA

**Pouzolzia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3753; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6822; Eyma 1213; Johansson 526; Koorders 19384; Van Balgooy 3110

## PROCRIS

**Procris reticulatovenosa** (Hallier f.) H. Schroet.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13980

## VILLEBRUNEA

**Villebrunea rubescens** (Blume) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — ambira; boerala'a; Kalo-empenga; Lalang usan [Tonsea]; Padila

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 10–1275 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16043; bb 2240; Bünnemeyer 11489, 11680; Cel I 71, V 248; Coode 6097; De Vogel 2491, 2545, 2646, 5196, 5331; De Vogel &amp; Vermeulen 6882; Elbert 3036; Forman 193, 332; Kaudern 167, 530; Koorders 19427, 19733; Lam 2412, 2720, 2810; Meijer 10751, 10904; Rachmat 836; Teijsmann HB 11591, HB 12655; Whitmore &amp; Sidiyasa TCW 3381

**Villebrunea spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 50–1200 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3724; Coode 5808; Johansson 314; Ramlanto 242

## VERBENACEAE

## CALLICARPA

**Callicarpa buchanani** (Roxb.) Walp.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2545

**Callicarpa candicans** (Burm.f.) Hochr.

Vernacular name(s) — roidi  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 12; Burley, Partomihardjo  
& Rachman 3974; Elbert 2538; Kjellberg 14;  
Koorders 19491, 19494; Lam 3372; Meijer  
10153; Noerkas 422; Robinson 2465

**Callicarpa formosana** Rolfe

Sulawesi distribution — South  
Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 36

**Callicarpa longifolia** Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 50–1490 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10643; 11014,  
11707, 12580; Kaudern 313, 424; Kjellberg  
725; Koorders 19489; Meijer 9708; Rachmat  
588; Sands 474

**Callicarpa longifolia** Lam. forma **floccosa**  
Schau

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South East  
Altitude — 50–100 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri  
1291; Ramlanto & Fanani 751

**Callicarpa rubella** Lindl.

Vernacular name(s) — Bali-bali angin  
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2814; Rachmat 206

**Callicarpa spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Gadu Lenanju [Kolawi]  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 5–1600 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16276; bb 68, 69, 20215,  
24066; Bloembergen 4040, 4093, 4165,  
4259; Coode 5987, 6017; De Vogel 5638,  
5703, 5784, 5831, 5916; De Vogel & Ver-  
meulen 6809; Hennipman 5791, 5934, 6038;  
Johansson 112; Meijer 11198, 11511; Pra-  
wiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1690, 1719; Van  
Balgooy 3117, 3629

## CLERODENDRUM

**Clerodendrum calamitosum** L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 2

**Clerodendrum chinense** (Osbeck) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19510; Noerkas 327

**Clerodendrum inerme** Gaertn.

Vernacular name(s) — Lappang beke; Soesoe-  
ninang; Sombat  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East  
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2539, 2683; Kaudern  
201; Lam 2683; Meijer 9277, 10114; Noerkas  
403, 409; Rachmat 179, 342

**Clerodendrum inerme** Gaertn. var. **oceanicum**  
Gray

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Docters van Leeuwen-Reyn-  
vaan 1311; Elbert 2539, 2683

**Clerodendrum minahassae** Teijsm. & Binn.

Vernacular name(s) — Soepangka asoewan'a  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Altitude — 10–300 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10776; Cel V 295;  
Kaudern 499; Koorders 19517, 19519, 19521,  
19523; Lam 3047; Teijsmann HB 5868, HB  
12146

**Clerodendrum paniculatum** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 468

**Clerodendrum puberulum** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 50–100 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri  
1328, 1569

**Clerodendrum sahelangii** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Vorderman 34

**Clerodendrum speciosissimum** Paxton

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9215

**Clerodendrum squamatum** Hallier

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2938, 2994, 2998, 3413

**Clerodendrum thomsonae** Balf.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 63

**Clerodendrum spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 20–1900 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3467, 3545; De Joncheere  
1140; De Vogel 5190, 5463; De Vogel &  
Vermeulen 6460; Hennipman 5967; Johans-  
son 392; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1623,  
1670; Ramlanto 190; Van Balgooy 3054,  
3410, 3593; Yoshida 949

DURANTA

**Duranta repens** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Kaudern 487

GEUNZIA

**Geunsia apoensis** Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 473, 499; Teijsmann  
HB 13697, HB 13770

**Geunsia cinnamomea** Hallier

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 40–900 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3096, 3461, 3486

**Geunsia cumingiana** Rolfe

Sulawesi distribution — South-East  
Altitude — 100–150 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri  
1102, 1532

**Geunsia farinosa** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-  
East

Altitude — 25–800 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2760, 2999; Kaudern  
417; Lam 2523, 2866; Meijer 9413

**Geunsia furfuracea** (Bakh.) Moldenke

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 25–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 11429; Bünnemeyer 11488,  
11550; Kjellberg 409; Teijsmann HB 12529;  
Van Vuuren 425

**Geunsia grandiflora** Hallier f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3204

**Geunsia hexandra** (Teijsm. & Binn.) Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Donawoe; Koenai; Lelema  
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–1060 m

Collection(s) — bb 12664, 17114, 21756, 24101;  
Cel II 337, II 450; Elbert 2690, 2760, 2999,  
3040, 3096, 3378; Koorders 19492, 19493,  
19495, 19496, 19497, 19533; Prawiroat-  
modjo & Maskuri 1329; Ramlanto & Fanani  
463; Van Vuuren 620, 637, 640, 753

**Geunsia spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 100–480 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15763; Cel II 450; Kof-  
man 109, 116

## GMELINA

**Gmelina asiatica** L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park &amp; environs — present

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 5018; Van Balgooy 2955

**Gmelina elliptica** Sm. ex NeesVernacular name(s) — Boengango; Weweng-  
angaSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 0–645 m

Collection(s) — Amir 70; bb 24; Elbert 2619,  
3001, 3038, 3058; Kaudern 470; Koorders  
19525, 19526, 19527; Lam 2462; Prawiro-  
atmodjo & Maskuri 1082, 1173; Ramlanto  
113; Teijsmann HB 11885, HB 13845, HB  
14156; Van Vuuren 112; Widjaja 551**Gmelina palawensis** H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe poetih; Woeroko

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 25–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 8560, 23574; Cel II 441, III  
35, III 168, III 169, IV 128, IV 189**Gmelina spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5908; De Vogel 5707,  
6367; Forman 407; Van Balgooy 3797, 3858

## LANTANA

**Lantana camara** L.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,  
South-East

Altitude — 50–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10562, 10732,  
11018; Buwalda 3747; De Vogel & Ver-  
meulen 6995; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri  
1574

## PHYLA

**Phyla nodiflora** (L.) Greene

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9170; Van Balgooy 2984

**Phyla nodiflora** (L.) Greene forma **spathulata**  
Moldenke

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Noerkas 90

## PREMNA

**Premna foetida** Reinw.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 250–500 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10202; Ramlanto 237

**Premna pubescens** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3366

**Premna pubescens** Blume forma **odorata**  
H.J. Lam

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2811; Teijsmann HB  
14141**Premna serratifolia** L.Vernacular name(s) — Djaroe; Kamarogo; Ojo  
goum; Saroh; UregoSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 0–1000 mCollection(s) — Amir 39; bb 7; Bloembergen  
4039; Bünemeyer 10585; Elbert 2624, 2725,  
2804, 2884, 2932; Kaudern 204; Koorders  
19535, 24073; Lam 2534; Meijer 10690;  
Noerkas 405; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko  
1861; Teijsmann HB 11959, 18028; Weir 13**Premna tomentosa** Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 17183, 21326, 21327

**Premna spec.**Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-  
East

Altitude — 20–400 m



Collection(s) — Alston 16011, 16210; Chin 3486; De Vogel 5700; Hennipman 5769A, 5770; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1967; Yusuf & Wahyono 3

## TEIJSMANNIODENDRON

**Teijsmanniodendron spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central  
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present  
Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3156

## VITEX

**Vitex celebica** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 5159, 21775; Cel V 249, Cel V 383; Ham R 5; Koorders 19544, 19548, 19554, 19558, 19560; Ramlanto 123; Van Hulstijn 406

**Vitex cofassus** Reinw.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 7502, 8579, 13745, 20755, 21984, 23307, 25004, 31521; Beversluis 2; Church & Ismail 20; McDonald & Ismail 4039; Meijer 10825; Teijsmann HB 12879; Van Hulstijn 337

**Vitex cofassus** Reinw. var. **cofassus**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — bb 2239

**Vitex glabrata** R.Br.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 6038; Church & Ismail 28; Ramlanto 118

**Vitex longifolia** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11788

**Vitex parviflora** Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Docters van Leeuwen-Reynvaan 1309; Elbert 2732

**Vitex pinnata** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 19394; Elbert 2982; Meijer 10237

**Vitex quinata** F.N. Williams

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Collection(s) — bb 31495; Meijer 9424, 10067

**Vitex trifolia** L.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Meijer 10117

**Vitex trifolia** L. var. **trifolia**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Collection(s) — Binnemeyer 10633, 10828, 11153, 11234; Docters van Leeuwen-Reynvaan 1710; Rachmat 35

**Vitex spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Collection(s) — Alston 15993; De Joncheere 1018; De Vogel 5020, 5760, 5782, 6218; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6668, 6959; Hennipman 5011

## VIOLACEAE

## RINOREA

**Rinorea bengalensis** (Wall.) Kuntze

Vernacular name(s) — Waringi

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East  
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — bb 26281; Cel II 459; Teijsmann HB 11987

**Rinorea horneri** (Korth.) Kuntze

Vernacular name(s) — Nioletta

Sulawesi distribution — North, South  
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2902; Teijsmann HB 11725

**Rinorea javanica** (Blume) Kuntze

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16794

## WINTERACEAE

## DRIMYS

***Drimys piperita* Hook.f.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe Tambara

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1500–3000 m

Collection(s) — bb 20554; Bloembergen 3970, 3997; Bünнемeyer 11885, 12049, 12295, 12323; De Vogel 5138, 5138A, 5139, 5349, 5370, 5374, 5412, 5469; Eyma 469, 631, 904, 1349, 3584, 3772, 3959; Meijer 9824; Rachmat 903

## INDEX

Index to the scientific names of families and genera. Numbers refer to text pages

<b>A</b>		<b>Aphananthe</b>	146	<b>Browallia</b>	135
Abelmoschus	79	Apocynaceae	13	Brownlowia	143
Abroma	137	Apodytes	58	Bucea	134
Abutilon	80	Aporosa	40	Bruguiera	111
Acacia	70	Aquifoliaceae	15	Bruinsmia	140
Acalypha	38	Araliaceae	16	Buchanania	7
Acer	5	Araucariaceae	16	Buddleja	18
Aceraceae	5	Arcangelisia	87	Buddlejaceae	18
Acmena	96	Archidendron	71	Bursaceae	18
Acronychia	124	Ardisia	94		
Actephila	38	Argyreia	27	<b>C</b>	
Actinidiaceae	5	Arnicratea	22	Caesalpinia	68
Actinodaphne	60	Artabotrys	9	Cajanus	72
Adenantha	70	Artocarpus	88	Calamus	103
Adinandra	141	Arytera	128	Caldcluvia	28
Adinauclea	112	Ascarina	24	Callicarpa	150
Aegiceras	94	Asclepiadaceae	17	Calopogonium	72
Aegle	124	Aspidopteris	79	Calotropis	17
Agathis	16	Astronia	81	Camellia	141
Aglaia	82	Atuna	25	Campnosperma	7
Aidia	112	Austrobuxus	40	Camptostemon	18
Ailanthus	134	Averrhoa	102	Cananga	9
Alangiaceae	6	Avicennia	17	Canarium	18
Alangium	6	Avicenniaceae	17	Canavalia	72
Albizia	71	Azadirachta	84	Canthium	113
Alchornea	38	Azima	128	Capparaceae	20
Alectryon	128			Capparis	20
Aleurites	38	<b>B</b>		Caprifoliaceae	21
Allophylus	128	Baccaurea	40	Capsicum	135
Alphitonia	109	Baeckea	96	Carallia	111
Alphonsea	9	Barringtonia	66	Cardiospermum	128
Alseodaphne	61	Bauhinia	68	Caryota	104
Alstonia	13	Beilschmiedia	61	Casearia	54
Alyxia	13	Bignoniaceae	17	Cassia	68
Amaracarpus	113	Biophytum	102	Cassytha	61
Ammannia	78	Bischofia	41	Castanopsis	53
Anacardiaceae	6	Blumeodendron	41	Casuarina	22
Anacardium	6	Boehmeria	147	Casuarinaceae	22
Anacolosa	100	Boenninghausenia	124	Cathormion	69
Anaxagorea	9	Boerhaavia	99	Cecropiaceae	22
Anisoptera	30	Bombacaceae	18	Celastraceae	22
Annona	9	Bombax	18	Celastrus	22
Annonaceae	9	Boraginaceae	18	Celtis	146
Anthocephalus	113	Borreria	113	Cerbera	13
Antiaris	88	Brackenridgea	100	Ceriops	111
Antidesma	39	Breynia	41	Ceriscoides	114
Antirhea	113	Bridelia	41	Chamaesyce	41
Aphanamixis	84	Broussonetia	89	Chamabainia	147

Champereia	102	<b>D</b>	Elmerillia	78	
Chilocarpus	14	Dacrycarpus	107	Embelia	95
Chionanthus	100	Dacrydium	108	Emmenosperma	110
Chisocheon	84	Dacryodes	19	Endiandra	63
Chloranthaceae	24	Daemonorops	104	Endocomia	93
Chrysobalanaceae	25	Dalbergia	73	Endospermum	43
Chrysophyllum	131	Daphniphyllaceae	29	Engelhardia	60
Cinchona	114	Daphniphyllum	29	Ericaceae	34
Cinnamomum	61	Datisceae	29	Eriodendron	18
Cipadessa	85	Datura	135	Erycibe	27
Cissampelos	87	Debregeasia	147	Erythrina	74
Citronella	58	Decaspermum	96	Erythralum	100
Citrus	124	Decussocarpus	108	Erythrospermum	54
Cladogynos	41	Dehaasia	63	Erythroxyloaceae	37
Claoxylon	41	Dendrocide	147	Erythroxyllum	37
Clausena	125	Dendrolobium	74	Eucalyptus	96
Cleidion	42	Dentella	114	Eugenia	96
Cleistanthus	42	Deplanchea	17	Euonymus	22
Clematis	109	Derris	74	Euphorbia	44
Cleome	21	Desmodium	74	Euphorbiaceae	38
Clerodendrum	150	Desmos	10	Euphoranthus	129
Clethra	25	Dichapetalaceae	29	Eurya	141
Clethraceae	25	Dichapetalum	29	Excoecaria	44
Clitoria	72	Dichroa	134	<b>F</b>	
Codiaeum	42	Dictyoneura	129	Fagaceae	53
Coffea	114	Dillenia	29	Fagraea	77
Colona	144	Dilleniaceae	29	Falcatifolium	108
Colubrina	110	Dimocarpus	129	Fatoua	89
Combretaceae	25	Dioclea	74	Ficus	89
Combretum	25	Diospyros	31	Firmiana	137
Compositae	26	Diploclisia	87	Fissistigma	10
Connaraceae	27	Diplospora	114	Flacourtia	54
Connarus	27	Diplycosia	34	Flacourtiaceae	54
Convolvulaceae	27	Dipterocarpaceae	30	Flemingia	74
Corchorus	144	Discocalyx	95	Flueggea	44
Cordia	18	Dodonaea	129	Freycinetia	105
Cornaceae	27	Dolichandrone	17	Friesodielsia	10
Corypha	104	Dracaena	76		
Crateva	21	Dracontomelon	7	<b>G</b>	
Cratoxylon	57	Drimys	154	Gaertnera	114
Crotalaria	72	Drypetes	43	Galbulimina	58
Croton	42	Duabanga	136	Galaria	44
Crypteronia	28	Duranta	151	Ganophyllum	129
Crypteroniaceae	28	Dysoxylum	85	Garcinia	57
Cryptocarya	62	<b>E</b>		Gardenia	114
Cubilia	128	Ebenaceae	31	Garuga	20
Cunoniaceae	28	Elaeagnaceae	32	Gaultheria	35
Cupaniopsis	128	Elaeagnus	32	Geniostoma	77
Cyathocalyx	9	Elaeocarpaceae	32	Geophila	114
Cycadaceae	28	Elaeocarpus	32	Geunsia	151
Cycas	28	Ellattostachys	129	Girardinia	148
Cyclea	87	Ellipanthus	27	Gironniera	146
Cynometra	69				
Cypholophus	147				

Gleditsia	70	Hydnophytum	115	Leguminosae—Mimo-	
Gliricidia	75	Hypobathrum	115	soideae	70
Glochidion	45	Hypserpa	87	Leguminosae—Papilio-	
Gluta	7			noideae	72
Glycosmis	125	<b>I</b>		Lepidopetalum	130
Glyptopetalum	23	Icacinaceae	58	Lepiniopsis	14
Gmelina	152	Ichnocarpus	14	Lepisanthes	130
Gnetaceae	56	Ilex	15	Lepistemon	27
Gnetum	56	Indigofera	75	Leptospermum	97
Gomphandra	59	Inocarpus	75	Leucaena	71
Gomphia	100	Intsia	70	Leucosyke	148
Goniothalamus	10	Iodes	59	Licania	25
Gonocaryum	59	Itea	134	Licuala	104
Gonystylus	143	Itoa	55	Ligustrum	102
Goodeniaceae	56	Ixonanthaceae	60	Liliaceae	76
Gordonia	142	Ixonanthes	60	Lindera	63
Gossypium	80	Ixora	116	Litchi	130
Gouania	110			Lithocarpus	53
Grevillea	109	<b>J</b>		Litsea	64
Grewia	144	Jasminum	101	Livistona	105
Gronophyllum	104	Jatropha	47	Loeseneriella	23
Guettarda	114	Juglandaceae	60	Loganiaceae	77
Guioa	129			Lophopetalum	23
Guttiferae	57	<b>K</b>		Lucinaea	117
Gymnacranthera	93	Kadsura	134	Lumnitzera	25
Gymnostoma	22	Kalappia	70	Lunasia	125
Gynochthodes	114	Kibara	88	Lycianthes	135
Gynotroches	111	Kibatalia	14	Lythraceae	78
Gyrinops	143	Kjellbergiodendron	97		
<b>H</b>		Kleinhovia	138	<b>M</b>	
Haematocarpus	87	Knema	93	Macadamia	109
Haplolobus	20	Knoxia	116	Macaranga	47
Haplostichanthus	11	Koordersiodendron	7	Maclura	92
Harpullia	129	Kopsia	14	Macropsychanthus	75
Harrisonia	135	Korthalsia	104	Madhuca	131
Hedyosmum	24	Kostermanthus	25	Maesa	95
Hedyotis	114			Magnolia	79
Helicia	109	<b>L</b>		Magnoliaceae	78
Helicteres	137	Lagerstroemia	78	Malaisia	92
Heliotropium	18	Lansium	86	Mallotus	49
Heritiera	138	Lantana	152	Malphihiaceae	79
Hernandia	58	Lasianthus	116	Malvaceae	79
Hernandiaceae	58	Lasiococca	47	Mangifera	7
Hibiscus	80	Lauraceae	60	Manglietia	79
Himantandraceae	58	Lawsonia	78	Manihot	50
Hiptage	79	Lecanthus	148	Manilkara	131
Homalanthus	47	Lecythidaceae	66	Maniltoa	70
Homalium	54	Leea	67	Maranthes	25
Homonoia	47	Leeaceae	67	Maschalocorymbus	117
Hopea	30	Leguminosae	68	Mastersia	75
Horsfieldia	93	Leguminosae—Caesal-		Mastixia	27
Hydnocarpus	55	pinioideae	68	Medinilla	81
				Medusanthera	59

Melanolepis	50	Neuburgia	77	Phyllocladus	108
Melastoma	82	Nothaphoebe	65	Physalis	136
Melastomataceae	81	Nothocnide	148	Phytocrene	59
Melia	86	Nyctaginaceae	99	Picrasma	135
Meliaceae	82	<b>O</b>		Pigafetta	105
Melicope	125	Ochnaceae	100	Pilea	149
Meliosma	127	Octomeles	29	Pimelodendron	52
Melochia	138	Olacaceae	100	Pinanga	105
Melodinus	14	Olax	100	Pipturus	149
Memecylon	82	Oldenlandia	120	Pisonia	99
Menispermaceae	87	Oleaceae	100	Pithecellobium	72
Mesua	58	Omphalea	51	Pittosporaceae	107
Metrosideros	97	Oncosperma	105	Pittosporum	107
Michelia	79	Opilia	102	Planchonella	133
Microcos	145	Opiliaceae	102	Planchonia	67
Micromelum	126	Oreocnide	149	Plumbaginaceae	107
Millettia	75	Ormosia	76	Plumbago	107
Millingtonia	17	Orophea	11	Podocarpaceae	107
Mimosa	71	Oroxylum	17	Podocarpus	108
Mimusops	132	Osbeckia	82	Poikilospermum	22
Miquelia	59	Osmelia	55	Polyalthia	11
Mischocarpus	130	Osmoxylon	16	Polygalaceae	109
Mitrephora	11	Oxalidaceae	102	Polyosma	134
Monimiaceae	88	<b>P</b>		Pometia	130
Moraceae	88	Pachygone	87	Popowia	12
Morinda	117	Pachystylidium	51	Porterandia	120
Moringa	92	Paederia	120	Pouteria	133
Moringaceae	92	Palaquium	132	Pouzolzia	149
Morus	92	Palmae	103	Praravinia	120
Mucuna	76	Pandanaceae	105	Premna	152
Murraya	126	Pandanus	106	Procris	149
Mussaenda	118	Pandorea	17	Proteaceae	109
Mussaendopsis	118	Pangium	55	Prumnopitys	109
Mycetia	118	Parasponia	146	Prunus	112
Myrica	93	Parkia	71	Pseudoclausena	86
Myricaceae	93	Parsonia	14	Pseuduvaria	12
Myristica	93	Pavetta	120	Psidium	98
Myristicaceae	93	Pellacalyx	111	Psychotria	121
Myrmecodia	118	Peltophorum	70	Psydrax	121
Myrmephytum	118	Pemphis	78	Pternandra	82
Myrsinaceae	94	Pericampylus	87	Pterocarpus	76
Myrtaceae	96	Perrottetia	23	Pterocymbium	139
Myxopyrum	102	Persea	66	Pterospermum	139
<b>N</b>		Phaeanthus	11	Pterygota	139
Nauclea	119	Phaleria	143	Pueraria	76
Neolitsea	65	Phoebe	66	Pycnarrhena	87
Neonauclea	119	Pholidocarpus	105	Pyrenaria	142
Neoscortechinia	50	Phyla	152	<b>Q</b>	
Neotrewia	51	Phyllanthus	51	Quassia	135
Nephelium	130			Quisqualis	26
Nertera	120				

<b>R</b>			
Rademachera	18	Schuermansia	100
Randia	121	Scolopia	55
Ranunculaceae	109	Scyphiphora	121
Rapanea	96	Semecarpus	8
Rauvolfia	15	Senna	70
Reinwardtiidendron	86	Serianthes	72
Reissantia	23	Shorea	30
Rhamnaceae	109	Simaroubaceae	134
Rhizophora	111	Sindora	70
Rhizophoraceae	111	Siphonodon	24
Rhododendron	35	Sloanea	34
Rhus	8	Solanaceae	135
Rhysotoechia	131	Solanum	136
Ricinus	52	Sonneratia	136
Rinorea	153	Sonneratiaceae	136
Rosaceae	112	Sophora	76
Rothmannia	121	Spathiostemon	52
Rourea	27	Spatholobus	76
Rubiaceae	112	Spermaceae	122
Rutaceae	124	Sphenostemon	137
Ryparosa	55	Sphenostemonaceae	137
Rysopteris	79	Spiradiclis	122
		Spondias	8
		Staphyleaceae	137
		Stemonurus	60
<b>S</b>		Stephania	87
Sabia	127	Sterculia	139
Sabiaceae	127	Sterculiaceae	137
Sageraea	12	Streblus	92
Salacia	24	Strombosia	100
Salvadoraceae	128	Strongylodon	76
Sambucus	21	Strophanthus	15
Sandoricum	86	Strophoblachia	52
Santalaceae	128	Strychnos	78
Santalum	128	Styracaceae	140
Santiria	20	Styrax	140
Sapindaceae	128	Sumbaviopsis	52
Sapotaceae	131	Sunaptea	30
Saprosma	121	Suregada	52
Saraca	70	Symplocaceae	140
Sarcandra	24	Symplocos	140
Sarcosperma	134	Syzygium	98
Sarcotheca	103		
Saurauia	5	<b>T</b>	
Sauropus	52	Tabernaemontana	15
Saxifragaceae	134	Tarenna	122
Scaevola	56	Tarennoidea	122
Schefflera	16	Taxaceae	141
Schima	142	Taxus	141
Schisandraceae	134	Teijsmanniodendron	153
Schleichera	131	Tephrosia	76
Schradera	121	Terminalia	26
		Ternstroemia	142
		Tetracera	30
		Tetractomia	126
		Tetradium	126
		Tetrameles	29
		Theaceae	141
		Thespesia	81
		Thymelaeaceae	143
		Tiliaceae	143
		Timonius	122
		Tinospora	88
		Toddalia	126
		Toona	86
		Tournefortia	18
		Trema	146
		Triadica	52
		Tricalysia	123
		Trichadenia	55
		Trichospermum	145
		Trigonachras	131
		Trigonobalanus	54
		Trigonopleura	53
		Trigonostemon	53
		Tristaniopsis	99
		Tristira	131
		Tristiropsis	131
		Triumfetta	145
		Trophis	92
		Turnera	146
		Turneraceae	146
		Turpinia	137
		Turraea	86
		<b>U</b>	
		Ulmaceae	146
		Uncaria	123
		Urophyllum	123
		Urticaceae	147
		Uvaria	12
		<b>V</b>	
		Vaccinium	36
		Vatica	30
		Ventilago	110
		Verbenaceae	150
		Vernonia	26
		Viburnum	21
		Vigna	76
		Villebrunea	149
		Violaceae	153
		Vitex	153
		Voacanga	15

<b>W</b>		<b>X</b>		<b>Z</b>	
Wallaceodendron	72	Xanthomyrtus	99	Zanthoxylum	127
Walsura	86	Xanthophyllum	109	Zizyphus	110
Weinmannia	28	Xanthostemon	99	Zornia	76
Wendlandia	124	Ximena	100		
Wikstroemia	143	Xylocarpus	86		
Winteraceae	154	Xylophia	12		
Wrightia	15	Xylosma	55		